

Dictionary of Most Important Contradictions in Bible

Contents

Introduction	3
Most Important Contradictions in Genesis.....	4
Most Important Contradictions in Exodus.....	50
Most Important Contradictions in Leviticus	66
Most Important Contradictions in Numbers.....	69
Most Important Contradictions in Deuteronomy	71
Most Important Contradictions in Joshua	77
Most Important Contradictions in Judges	79
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Samuel.....	81
Most Important Contradictions in 2 Samuel.....	92
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Kings.....	104
Most Important Contradictions in 2 Kings.....	122
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Chronicles	132
Most Important Contradictions in 2 Chronicles	139
Most Important Contradictions in Ezra & Nehemiah	140
Most Important Contradictions in Job.....	149
Most Important Contradictions in Psalms	151

Most Important Contradictions in Proverbs	154
Most Important Contradictions in Ecclesiastes.....	157
Most Important Contradictions in Isaiah.....	159
Most Important Contradictions in Jeremiah.....	160
Most Important Contradictions in Ezekiel	160
Most Important Contradictions in Hosea	164
Most Important Contradictions in Micah	164
Most Important Contradictions in Matthew.....	166
Most Important Contradictions in Mark.....	307
Most Important Contradictions in Luke.....	315
Most Important Contradictions in John.....	319
Most Important Contradictions in Acts	329
Most Important Contradictions in Romans	334
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Corinthians & 2 Corinthians	336
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Timothy & 2 Timothy.....	341
Most Important Contradictions in 1 Peter & 2 Peter.....	343
Most Important Contradictions in 1 John & 2 John.....	345
Most Important Contradictions in Revelation	346

Introduction

As a matter of fact, in the Holy Scriptures, consistency, cohesion and coherence among texts can serve as evidence for the oneness of source and sound ascription. On the contrary, the inconsistency and incoherence of texts can serve as evidence for the multiplicity of sources and false ascription.

Therefore, some of the many proofs of the oneness of the source of the Qur'an and its sound ascription to God are the consistency, cohesion and coherence among its texts. About that, in the Qur'an, God says:

Then do they not reflect upon the Qur'an if it had been from [any] other than Allah they would have found within it much contradiction (An-Nisa 4:82)

On the contrary, when it comes to the Bible, some of the ample proofs of the multiplicity of its sources and the invalid ascription of a good deal of its contents to God are the remarkable contradictions, inconsistencies and discrepancies among its verses, chapters and books both in the Old Testament and the New Testament.

Indeed, the Bible contradictions, inconsistencies and discrepancies are uncountable. Therefore, we content ourselves with the most important biblical contradictions, inconsistencies and discrepancies which do not require check, scrutiny or verification. You will find manifest contradictions which catch the eye at first blush. So, they do not need argumentation, evidence or even study.

At last, God was right when He said that his truly pure words are free from contradictions and inconsistencies. As for God's words mixed with men's words, they abound in many contradictions and inconsistencies.

Most Important Contradictions in Genesis

Did God Create Light before the Sun?

³ And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. ⁴ And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. ⁵ And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And there was evening and there was morning, one day. (Genesis 1:3-5)

¹⁴ And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days and years: ¹⁵ and let them be for lights in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. ¹⁶ And God made the two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also. ¹⁷ And God set them in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth, ¹⁸ and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. ¹⁹ And there was evening and there was morning, a fourth day. (Genesis 1:14-19)

When did God Divide Light from Darkness?

⁴ And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. ⁵ And God

¹⁷ And God set them in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth, ¹⁸ and to rule over the day

called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And there was evening and there was morning, one day. (Genesis 1:4-5)

and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. ¹⁹And there was evening and there was morning, a fourth day. (Genesis 1:17-19)

Did God Create Man before Trees or Vice Versa?

¹¹And God said, Let the earth put forth grass, herbs yielding seed, *and* fruit-trees bearing fruit after their kind, wherein is the seed thereof, upon the earth: and it was so. ¹²And the earth brought forth grass, herbs yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, after their kind: and God saw that it was good. ¹³And there was evening and there was morning, a third day.

¹⁴And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days and years: ¹⁵and let them be for lights in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. ¹⁶And God made the two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light

⁴These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that Jehovah God made earth and heaven. ⁵And no plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up; for Jehovah God had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground; ⁶but there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. ⁷And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. ⁸And Jehovah God planted a garden eastward, in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. ⁹And out of the ground made Jehovah God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of

to rule the night: *he made* the stars also. ¹⁷And God set them in the firmament of heaven to give light upon the earth, ¹⁸and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. ¹⁹And there was evening and there was morning, a fourth day.

²⁰And God said, Let the waters swarm with swarms of living creatures, and let birds fly above the earth ^[a]in the open firmament of heaven. ²¹And God created the great sea-monsters, and every living creature that moveth, wherewith the waters swarmed, after their kind, and every winged bird after its kind: and God saw that it was good. ²²And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth. ²³And there was evening and there was morning, a fifth day.

²⁴And God said, Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind, cattle, and creeping things, and beasts of the earth after their kind: and it was so. ²⁵And God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the ground after its

the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. (Genesis 2:4-9)

kind: and God saw that it was good. ²⁶And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ²⁷And God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. ²⁸And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that ^[b]moveth upon the earth. ²⁹And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb yielding seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for food: ³⁰and to every beast of the earth, and to every bird of the heavens, and to everything that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ^[c]life, *I have given* every green herb for food: and it was so. ³¹And God saw everything that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was

evening and there was morning, the sixth day.
(Genesis 1:11-31)

Did God Create Man before Birds and Animals or Vice Versa?

²⁰And God said, Let the waters swarm with swarms of living creatures, and let birds fly above the earth ^[a]in the open firmament of heaven. ²¹And God created the great sea-monsters, and every living creature that moveth, wherewith the waters swarmed, after their kind, and every winged bird after its kind: and God saw that it was good. ²²And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let birds multiply on the earth. ²³And there was evening and there was morning, a fifth day.

²⁴And God said, Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind, cattle, and creeping things, and beasts of the earth after their kind: and

¹⁹And out of the ground Jehovah God formed every beast of the field, and every bird of the heavens; and brought them unto the man to see what he would call them: and whatsoever the man called every living creature, that was the name thereof.
(Genesis 2:19)

it was so. ²⁵And God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the ground after its kind: and God saw that it was good. ²⁶And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ²⁷And God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. ²⁸And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that ^[b]moveth upon the earth. ²⁹And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb yielding seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for food: ³⁰and to every beast of the earth, and to every bird of the heavens, and to everything that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ^[c]life, *I have*

given every green herb for food: and it was so. ³¹And God saw everything that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was evening and there was morning, the sixth day. (Genesis 1:20-31)

Is Woman Created in God's Image like Man?

²⁶And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ²⁷And God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. ²⁸And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that ^[a]moveth upon the earth. (Genesis 1:26-28)

⁷For a man indeed ought not to have his head veiled, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. (1 Corinthians 11:7)

Is Reproduction a Sin?

²⁸And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the heavens, and over every living thing that ^[a]moveth upon the earth. (Genesis 1:28)

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman conceive seed, and bear a man-child, then she shall be unclean seven days; as in the days of the ^[a]impurity of her sickness shall she be unclean. ³And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. ⁴And she shall continue in the blood of *her* purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. ⁵But if she bear a maid-child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her ^[b]impurity; and she shall continue in the blood of *her* purifying threescore and six days.

⁶And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb a year old for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tent of meeting, unto the priest: ⁷and he shall offer it before Jehovah, and make atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the fountain of

	<p>her blood. This is the law for her that beareth, whether a male or a female. ⁸And if her means suffice not for a lamb, then she shall take two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; the one for a burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering: and the priest shall make atonement for her, and she shall be clean. (Leviticus 12:1-8)</p>
--	--

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Does God Rest?</h2>	
<p>2 And the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. ²And on the seventh day God finished his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. ³And God blessed the seventh day, and hallowed it; because that in it he rested from all his work which God had created and made. (Genesis 2:1-3)</p>	<p>²⁸Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard? ^[a]The everlasting God, Jehovah, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary; there is no searching of his understanding. ²⁹He giveth power to the faint; and to him that hath no might he increaseth strength. ³⁰Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: ³¹but they that wait for Jehovah shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; they shall walk, and not faint. (Isaiah 40:28-31)</p>

Who is the First Human Being Ever?

<p>(Genesis 2:4-8)</p>	<p>⁴These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that Jehovah God made earth and heaven. ⁵And no plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up; for Jehovah God had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground; ⁶but there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. ⁷And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. ⁸And Jehovah God planted a garden eastward, in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.</p>
<p>(John 1:1-3)</p>	<p>1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. ²The same was in the beginning with God. ³All things were made through him; and without him ^[a]was not anything made that hath been made.</p>
<p>(John 8:58-59)</p>	<p>⁵⁸Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was born, I am. ⁵⁹They took up stones therefore to cast at him: but Jesus ^[a]hid himself, and went out of the temple^[b].</p>

Does God Want us to Know Good and Evil or not?

(Genesis 2:17)	¹⁷ but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.
(Genesis 3:5)	⁵ for God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as ^[a] God, knowing good and evil.
(Genesis 3:22)	²² And Jehovah God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil; and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever—
(Deuteronomy 30:15-18)	¹⁵ See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil; ¹⁶ in that I command thee this day to love Jehovah thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his ordinances, that thou mayest live and multiply, and that Jehovah thy God may bless thee in the land whither thou goest in to possess it. ¹⁷ But if thy heart turn away, and thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them; ¹⁸ I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish; ye shall not prolong your days in the land, whither thou passest over the Jordan to go in to possess it.

Is Polygamy Ok?

(Genesis 4:19)	¹⁹ And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.
(Genesis 16:3)	³ And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar the Egyptian, her handmaid, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to Abram her husband to be his wife.
(Genesis 32:22-24)	²² And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two handmaids, and his eleven children, and passed over the ford of the Jabbok. ²³ And he took them, and sent them over the stream, and sent over that which he had. ²⁴ And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.
(1 Timothy 3:2)	² The ^[a] bishop therefore must be without reproach, the husband of one wife, temperate, sober-minded, orderly, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

Has a Man Ever Ascended into Heaven Other than Jesus?

(Genesis 5:21-24)	²¹ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah: ²² and Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: ²³ and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: ²⁴ and Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.
(2 Kings 2:1)	2 And it came to pass, when Jehovah would take up Elijah by a whirlwind into heaven, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.
(John 3:13)	¹³ And no one hath ascended into heaven, but he that descended out of heaven, <i>even</i> the Son of man, ^[a] who is in heaven.
(2 Corinthians 12:2-4)	² I know a man in Christ, fourteen years ago (whether in the body, I know not; or whether out of the body, I know not; God knoweth), such a one caught up even to the third heaven. ³ And I know such a man (whether in the body, or apart from the body, I know not; God knoweth), ⁴ how that he was caught up into Paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.
(Hebrews 11:5)	⁵ By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and he was not found, because God translated him: ^[a] for he hath had witness borne to him that before his translation he had been well-pleasing unto God:

Who was Noah's Youngest Son: Ham or Japheth?

³²After Noah was 500 years old, Noah fathered Shem, Ham, and Japheth. (Genesis 5:32)

²²And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father and told his two brothers outside. ²³Then Shem and Japheth took a garment, laid it on both their shoulders, and walked backward and covered the nakedness of their father. Their faces were turned backward, and they did not see their father's nakedness. ²⁴When Noah awoke from his wine and knew what his youngest son had done to him, ²⁵he said,

"Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be to his brothers." (Genesis 9:22-25)

What is Man's Maximum Age?

³Then the LORD said, "My Spirit shall not abide in^[a] man forever, for he is flesh: his days shall be 120 years." (Genesis 6:3)

5 This is the book of the generations of Adam. When God created man, he made him in the likeness of God. ²Male and female he created them, and he blessed them and named them Man^[a] when they were created.³When Adam had lived 130 years, he fathered a son in his own likeness, after his image, and named him Seth. ⁴The days of Adam

	after he fathered Seth were 800 years; and he had other sons and daughters. ⁵ Thus all the days that Adam lived were 930 years, and he died. (Genesis 5:1-5)
--	---

Is Evil from Man or God?	
(Genesis 6:5-6)	⁵ The LORD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every intention of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. ⁶ And the LORD regretted that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him to his heart.
(Genesis 8:21)	²¹ And when the LORD smelled the pleasing aroma, the LORD said in his heart, "I will never again curse ^[a] the ground because of man, for the intention of man's heart is evil from his youth. Neither will I ever again strike down every living creature as I have done.
(Genesis 31:7)	⁷ yet your father has cheated me and changed my wages ten times. But God did not permit him to harm me.
(Genesis 50:20)	²⁰ As for you, you meant evil against me, but God meant it for good, to bring it about that many people ^[a] should be kept alive, as they are today.
(Exodus	²⁷ Then Pharaoh sent and called Moses and Aaron and said to them, "This time I have sinned; the LORD is in the right, and I and my people are in the wrong.

9:27)	
(Exodus 32:12-14)	¹² Why should the Egyptians say, 'With evil intent did he bring them out, to kill them in the mountains and to consume them from the face of the earth'? Turn from your burning anger and relent from this disaster against your people. ¹³ Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, your servants, to whom you swore by your own self, and said to them, 'I will multiply your offspring as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have promised I will give to your offspring, and they shall inherit it forever.'" ¹⁴ And the LORD relented from the disaster that he had spoken of bringing on his people.
(Isaiah 45:6-7)	⁶ that they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me: I am Jehovah, and there is none else. ⁷ I form the light, and create darkness; I make peace, and create evil; I am Jehovah, that doeth all these things.

Does God Regret, Grieve and Feel Sorry?

(Genesis 6:6-7)	⁶ And the LORD regretted that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him to his heart. ⁷ So the LORD said, "I will blot out man whom I have created from the face of the land, man and animals and creeping things and birds of the heavens, for I am sorry that I have made them."
(Exodus	¹⁴ And the LORD relented from the disaster that he had spoken of bringing on his people.

32:14)	
(Numbers 23:19)	¹⁹ God is not a man, that He should lie; neither the son of man, that He should repent. Hath He said, and shall He not do it? Or hath He spoken, and shall He not make it good?

Did Noah Bring Two or Seven of Every Sort of Animals?

¹⁸But I will establish my covenant with you, and you shall come into the ark, you, your sons, your wife, and your sons' wives with you. ¹⁹And of every living thing of all flesh, you shall bring two of every sort into the ark to keep them alive with you. They shall be male and female. ²⁰Of the birds according to their kinds, and of the animals according to their kinds, of every creeping thing of the ground, according to its kind, two of every sort shall come in to you to keep them alive. (Genesis 6:18-20)

7 Then the LORD said to Noah, "Go into the ark, you and all your household, for I have seen that you are righteous before me in this generation. ²Take with you seven pairs of all clean animals,^[a] the male and his mate, and a pair of the animals that are not clean, the male and his mate, ³and seven pairs^[b] of the birds of the heavens also, male and female, to keep their offspring alive on the face of all the earth. (Genesis 7:1-3)

Is There a Righteous Man?

7 Then the LORD said to Noah, "Go into the ark, you and all your household, for I have seen that you are righteous before me in this generation. (Genesis 7:1)

¹⁰just as it has been written: "There is not a righteous *one*, not even one. ¹¹There is no *one* understanding. There is no *one* seeking-out God. ¹²They all turned-away, together they became useless^[a]. There is no *one* doing goodness. There is not as-many-as one" (Romans 3:10-12)

Did Noah Enter the Ark After he had Already Entered it?

⁷And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. ⁸Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of birds, and of everything that creepeth upon the ground, ⁹there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, male and female, as God commanded Noah. ¹⁰And it came to pass after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. ¹¹In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month, on the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. ¹²And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

¹³In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; (Genesis 7:7-13)

When did Noah Enter the Ark?

⁹there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, male and female, as God commanded Noah. ¹⁰And it came to pass after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. (Genesis 7:9-10)

¹²and the rain fell on the earth forty days and forty nights. ¹³On that same day Noah along with his sons Shem, Ham, and Japheth, Noah's wife, and his three sons' wives entered the ark with him. (Genesis 7:12-13)

How Long did Noah's Flood Continue?

(Genesis 7:17)

¹⁷The flood continued for forty days on the earth; the water increased and lifted up the ark so that it rose above the earth.

(Genesis 7:23-24)

²³He wiped out every living thing that was on the face of the earth, from mankind to livestock, to creatures that crawl, to the birds of the sky, and they were wiped off the earth. Only Noah was left, and those that were with him in the ark. ²⁴And the water surged on the earth 150 days.

(Genesis 8:3)

³The water steadily receded from the earth, and by the end of 150 days the water had decreased significantly.

Does God Desire Sacrifices and Offerings?

(Genesis 8:20-21)	<p>²⁰Then Noah built an altar to the LORD. He took some of every kind of clean animal and every kind of clean bird and offered burnt offerings on the altar. ²¹When the LORD smelled the pleasing aroma, he said to himself, "I will never again curse the ground because of human beings, even though the inclination of the human heart is evil from youth onward. And I will never again strike down every living thing as I have done.</p>
(Psalm 40:5-6)	<p>⁵Many, O LORD my God, are Thy wonderful works which Thou hast done; and Thy thoughts which are directed toward us, they cannot be reckoned up in order unto Thee. If I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.</p> <p>⁶Sacrifice and offering Thou didst not desire; mine ears hast Thou opened; burnt offering and sin offering hast Thou not required.</p>
(Psalm 51:15-16)	<p>¹⁵O Lord, open Thou my lips, and my mouth shall show forth Thy praise.</p> <p>¹⁶For Thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give it; Thou delightest not in burnt offering.</p>

Can We Eat Blood?

(Genesis 9:3-4)	<p>³Every moving thing that liveth shall be food for you; as the green herb have I given you all. ⁴But flesh with the life thereof, <i>which is</i> the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.</p>
-----------------	--

(Leviticus 3:17)	¹⁷ It shall be a perpetual statute throughout your generations in all your dwellings, that ye shall eat neither fat nor blood.
(John 6:53-56)	⁵³ Jesus therefore said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have not life in yourselves. ⁵⁴ He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. ⁵⁵ For my flesh is ^[a] meat indeed, and my blood is ^[b] drink indeed. ⁵⁶ He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood abideth in me, and I in him.

Should we be Naked or Respectable?

<p>²⁰And Noah began to be a husbandman, and planted a vineyard: ²¹and he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. ²²And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. ²³And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. ²⁴And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his ^[a]youngest son</p>	<p>²Now an overseer must be blameless <i>and</i> beyond reproach, the husband of one wife, self-controlled, sensible, respectable, hospitable, able to teach (1 Timothy 3:2)</p>
---	---

<p>had done unto him. ²⁵And he said,</p> <p>Cursed be Canaan; A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. (Genesis 9:20-25)</p>	
---	--

Are Wine & Drunkenness Ok?	
<p>(Genesis 9:20-25)</p>	<p>²⁰And Noah began to be a husbandman, and planted a vineyard: ²¹and he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. ²²And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. ²³And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. ²⁴And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his ^[a]youngest son had done unto him. ²⁵And he said,</p> <p>Cursed be Canaan; A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.</p>
<p>(Genesis 19:30-36)</p>	<p>³⁰And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. ³¹And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: ³²come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³³And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁴And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us</p>

	make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³⁵ And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁶ Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.
(Leviticus 10:9-11)	⁹ Drink no wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tent of meeting, that ye die not: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations: ¹⁰ and ^[a] that ye may make a distinction between the holy and the common, and between the unclean and the clean; ¹¹ and ^[b] that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which Jehovah hath spoken unto them by Moses.
(Numbers 6:1-4)	6 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall make a special vow, the vow of ^[a] a Nazirite, to ^[b] separate himself unto Jehovah, ³ he shall separate himself from wine and strong drink; he shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any juice of grapes, nor eat fresh grapes or dried. ⁴ All the days of his ^[c] separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the grape-vine, from the kernels even to the husk.

Did the Earth Have One Language before Babel Tower?

10 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, *namely*, of Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

11 And the whole earth was of one ^[a]language and of one ^[b]speech. ²And it came to pass, as they journeyed ^[c]east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. ³And they said one

²The sons of Japheth: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. ³And the sons of Gomer: Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. ⁴And the sons of Javan: Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. ⁵Of these were the ^[a]isles of the nations divided in their lands, every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations. (Genesis 10:1-5)

to another, Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and ^[d]slime had they for mortar. ⁴And they said, Come, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top *may reach* unto heaven, and let us make us a name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. ⁵And Jehovah came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. ⁶And Jehovah said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. ⁷Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. ⁸So Jehovah scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off building the city. ⁹Therefore was the name of it called Babel; because Jehovah did there ^[e]confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did Jehovah scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. (Genesis 11:1-9)

Were Uz, Hul, Gether, and Mash the Children of Shem or Aram?

²²The sons of Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram. ²³And the sons of Aram: Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. (Genesis 10:22-23)

¹⁷The sons of Shem: Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and ¹⁸Meshech. (1 Chronicles 1:17)

Who was Shelah's Father: Cainan or Arphaxad?

²⁴And Arpachshad begat Shelah; and Shelah begat Eber. (Genesis 10:24)

³⁵the *son* of Serug, the *son* of Reu, the *son* of Peleg, the *son* of Eber, the *son* of Shelah, ³⁶the *son* of Cainan, the *son* of Arphaxad, the *son* of Shem, the *son* of Noah, the *son* of Lamech, (Luke 3:35-36)

Is God is a God of Confusion?

³³for God is not a *God* of confusion, but of peace. As in all the churches of the saints (1 Corinthians 14:33)

⁶And Jehovah said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. ⁷Come, let us go down, and there confound their

	<p>language, that they may not understand one another's speech. ⁸So Jehovah scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off building the city. ⁹Therefore was the name of it called Babel; because Jehovah did there ^aconfound the language of all the earth: and from thence did Jehovah scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. (Genesis 11:6-9)</p>
--	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">How Old was Abraham When his Father Terah Died?</h2>	
<p>(Genesis 11:26)</p>	<p>²⁶And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.</p>
<p>(Genesis 11:32)</p>	<p>³²And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.</p>
<p>(Genesis 12:4)</p>	<p>⁴So Abram went, as Jehovah had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.</p>
<p>(Acts 7:4)</p>	<p>⁴Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Haran: and from thence, when his father was dead, <i>God</i> removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell</p>

Is Circumcision a Must or not?

(Genesis
17:9-14)

⁹And God said unto Abraham, And as for thee, thou shalt keep my covenant, thou, and thy seed after thee throughout their generations. ¹⁰This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee: every male among you shall be circumcised. ¹¹And ye shall be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of a covenant betwixt me and you. ¹²And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every male throughout your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any foreigner that is not of thy seed. ¹³He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. ¹⁴And the uncircumcised male who is not circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

(Romans
2:25-29)

²⁵For circumcision indeed profiteth, if thou be a doer of the law: but if thou be a transgressor of the law, thy circumcision is become uncircumcision. ²⁶If therefore the uncircumcision keep the ordinances of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be reckoned for circumcision? ²⁷and shall not the uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who with the letter and circumcision art a transgressor of the law? ²⁸For he is not a Jew who is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh: ²⁹but he is a Jew who is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

Is Incest Ok?

(Genesis
19:30-36)

³⁰ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. ³¹ And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: ³² come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³³ And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁴ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³⁵ And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁶ Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

(Genesis
20:11-12)

¹¹ And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake. ¹² And moreover she is indeed my sister, the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife

(Genesis
38:1-30)

38 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. ² And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite whose name was Shua; and he took her, and went in unto her. ³ And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. ⁴ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan. ⁵ And she yet again bare a son, and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. ⁶ And Judah took a wife for Er his first-

born, and her name was Tamar. ⁷And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in the sight of Jehovah; and Jehovah slew him. ⁸And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her, and raise up seed to thy brother. ⁹And Onan knew that the seed would not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest he should give seed to his brother. ¹⁰And the thing which he did was evil in the sight of Jehovah: and he slew him also. ¹¹Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter-in-law, Remain a widow in thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown up; for he said, Lest he also die, like his brethren. And Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house.

¹²And in process of time Shua's daughter, the wife of Judah, died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timnah, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. ¹³And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnah to shear his sheep. ¹⁴And she put off from her the garments of her widowhood, and covered herself with her veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in the gate of Enaim, which is by the way to Timnah; for she saw that Shelah was grown up, and she was not given unto him to wife. ¹⁵When Judah saw her, he thought her to be a harlot; for she had covered her face. ¹⁶And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Come, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee: for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law. And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? ¹⁷And he said, I will send thee a kid of the goats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it? ¹⁸And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet and thy cord, and thy staff that is in thy hand. And he gave them to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. ¹⁹And she arose, and went away, and put off her veil from her, and put on the

garments of her widowhood. ²⁰And Judah sent the kid of the goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive the pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. ²¹Then he asked the men of her place, saying, Where is the ^[a]prostitute, that was at Enaim by the wayside? And they said, There hath been no prostitute here. ²²And he returned to Judah, and said, I have not found her; and also the men of the place said, There hath been no prostitute here. ²³And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be put to shame: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

²⁴And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law hath played the harlot; and moreover, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt. ²⁵When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and the cords, and the staff. ²⁶And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She is more righteous than I, forasmuch as I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again no more. ²⁷And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. ²⁸And it came to pass, when she travailed, that one put out a hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. ²⁹And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ^[b]Wherefore hast thou made a breach for thyself? therefore his name was called ^[c]Perez. ³⁰And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zerah.

(Exodus 6:20)

²⁰And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were a hundred and thirty and seven years.

(Leviticus
18:6-18)

⁶None of you shall approach to any that are near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am Jehovah. ⁷The nakedness of thy father, even the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ⁸The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover; it is thy father's nakedness. ⁹The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. ¹⁰The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. ¹¹The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ¹²Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. ¹³Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. ¹⁴Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. ¹⁵Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ¹⁶Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. ¹⁷Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter; thou shalt not take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; they are near kinswomen: it is ^[a]wickedness. ¹⁸And thou shalt not take a wife to her sister, to be a rival to *her*, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life-time.

Who Gave Beersheba This Name?

²⁹And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? ³⁰And he said, These seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that it may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. ³¹Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them. (Genesis 21:29-31)

³²And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. ³³And he called it Shibah: therefore the name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day. (Genesis 26:32-33)

Does God Tempt Man?

22 And it came to pass after these things, that God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham; and he said, Here am I. ²And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. (Genesis 22:1-2)

¹³Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted [a]of God; for God [b]cannot be tempted with [c]evil, and he himself tempteth no man: ¹⁴but each man is [d]tempted, when he is drawn away by his own lust, and enticed. ¹⁵Then the lust, when it hath conceived, beareth sin: and the sin, when it is fullgrown, bringeth forth death. ¹⁶Be not deceived, my beloved brethren. (James 1:13-16)

Had Isaac Ever been Abraham's Only Son?

(Genesis 22:1-2)	22 And it came to pass after these things, that God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham; and he said, Here am I. ² And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.
(Hebrews 11:17-18)	¹⁷ By faith Abraham, being tried, ^[a] offered up Isaac: yea, he that had gladly received the promises was offering up his only begotten <i>son</i> ; ¹⁸ even <i>he</i> ^[b] to whom it was said, ^[c] In Isaac shall thy seed be called
(Genesis 17:18-20)	¹⁸ And Abraham said unto God, Oh that Ishmael might live before thee! ¹⁹ And God said, Nay, but Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name ^[a] Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him. ²⁰ And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

Is it Ok to Bow Down or Prostrate to Someone Other than God?

(Genesis
23:7)

⁷And Abraham rose up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.

(Genesis
23:12)

¹²And Abraham bowed himself down before the people of the land.

(Genesis
27:22-29)

²²And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. ²³And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him. ²⁴And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am. ²⁵And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. ²⁶And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. ²⁷And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said,

See, the smell of my son

Is as the smell of a field which Jehovah hath blessed:

²⁸And God give thee of the dew of heaven,

And of the fatness of the earth,

And plenty of grain and new wine:

	<p>²⁹Let peoples serve thee, And nations bow down to thee: Be lord over thy brethren, And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: Cursed be every one that curseth thee, And blessed be every one that blesseth thee.</p>
(Matthew 4:10)	<p>¹⁰Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, ^[a]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.</p>

Was Keturah Abraham's Wife or Concubine?

<p>And Abraham took another wife, and her name was Keturah. (Genesis 25:1)</p>	<p>³²And the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan: Sheba, and Dedan. (1 Chronicles 1:32)</p>
--	--

Who was the Father of Basemath, Esau's Wife?

<p>³⁴And when Esau was forty years old he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Basemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite (Genesis</p>	<p>²Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of</p>
--	--

26:34)	Zibeon the Hivite, ³ and Basemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebaioth. (Genesis 36:2-3)
--------	---

Who was the Father of Laban the Syrian?

⁵ And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Paddan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother. (Genesis 28:5)	⁵ And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him. (Genesis 29:5)
---	--

Is it Ok to Have a Woman and her Sister or Aunt as Cowives?

(Genesis 30:1-2)	30 And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and she said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. ² And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?
(Exodus 6:20)	²⁰ And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were a hundred and thirty and seven years.
(Leviticus	⁶ None of you shall approach to any that are near of kin to him, to uncover <i>their</i> nakedness:

18:6-18)	<p>I am Jehovah. ⁷The nakedness of thy father, even the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ⁸The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover; it is thy father's nakedness. ⁹The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. ¹⁰The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. ¹¹The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ¹²Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. ¹³Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. ¹⁴Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. ¹⁵Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ¹⁶Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. ¹⁷Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter; thou shalt not take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; they are near kinswomen: it is ^[a]wickedness. ¹⁸And thou shalt not take a wife to her sister, to be a rival to <i>her</i>, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life-time.</p>
----------	--

Is God Omnipotent?	
(Genesis	<p>²⁴And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. ²⁵And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his</p>

32:24-30)	<p>thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was strained, as he wrestled with him. ²⁶And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. ²⁷And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. ²⁸And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but ^[a]Israel: for thou hast ^[b]striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed. ²⁹And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. ³⁰And Jacob called the name of the place ^[c]Peniel: for, <i>said he</i>, I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.</p>
(Job 11:7-10)	<p>⁷Canst thou by searching find out God? Canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection? ⁸It is as high as heaven: What canst thou do? Deeper than hell: What canst thou know? ⁹The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea. ¹⁰If He cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder Him?</p>
(Mark 6:4-5)	<p>⁴And Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. ⁵And he could there do no ^[a]mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.</p>

Did Anyone See God?

(Genesis 32:30)	³⁰ And Jacob called the name of the place ^[a] Peniel: for, <i>said he</i> , I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.
(Exodus 33:11)	¹¹ And Jehovah spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his minister Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the Tent.
(Exodus 33:20)	²⁰ And he said, Thou canst not see my face; for man shall not see me and live.
(Exodus 24:9-11)	⁹ Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel: ¹⁰ and they saw the God of Israel; and there was under his feet as it were ^[a] a paved work of sapphire stone, and as it were the very heaven for clearness. ¹¹ And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: and they beheld God, and did eat and drink.

What is the Punishment for Rape?

<p>²⁵And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city ^[a]unawares, and slew</p>	<p>²⁸If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, that is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; ²⁹then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty <i>shekels</i> of</p>
---	---

all the males. ²⁶And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went forth. ²⁷The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and plundered the city, because they had defiled their sister. ²⁸They took their flocks and their herds and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field; ²⁹and all their wealth, and all their little ones and their wives, took they captive and made a prey, even all that was in the house. (Genesis 34:25-29)

silver, and she shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her; he may not put her away all his days. (Deuteronomy 22:28-29)

Who Were Jacob's Twelve Sons?

Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: ²³the sons of Leah: Reuben, Jacob's first-born, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun; ²⁴the sons of Rachel: Joseph and Benjamin; ²⁵and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid: Dan and Naphtali; ²⁶and the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid: Gad and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, that were born to him in Paddan-aram. (Genesis 35:22-

⁴And I heard the number of them that were sealed: there were sealed a hundred and forty four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

⁵Of the tribe of Judah were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand;

⁶of the tribe of Asher were sealed twelve thousand;

26)	<p>of the tribe of Naphtali were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Manasseh were sealed twelve thousand;</p> <p>⁷of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand;</p> <p>⁸of the tribe of Zebulun were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand. (Revelation 7:4-8)</p>
-----	--

Was Anah Zibeon's Daughter, Son or Sister?

(Genesis 36:2)	² Esau took his wives from the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite; and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite
(Genesis 36:20)	²⁰ These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land: Lotan and Shobal, and Zibeon and Anah
(1	⁴⁰ The sons of Shobal: Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of

Chronicles 1:40)	Zibeon: Aiah, and Anah.
---------------------	-------------------------

Who were Eliphaz's Children?	
¹¹ And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, ^[a] Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. ¹² And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these are the sons of Adah, Esau's wife. (Genesis 36:11-12)	³⁶ The sons of Eliphaz: Teman, and Omar, ^[a] Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. (1 Chronicles 1:36)

Was Timna Eiphaz's Daughter or Concubine?	
¹² And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these are the sons of Adah, Esau's wife. (Genesis 36:12)	³⁶ The sons of Eliphaz: Teman, and Omar, ^[a] Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. (1 Chronicles 1:36)

Who Bought Joseph: the Ishmaelites or the Midianites?	
..and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver. And they brought Joseph into	³⁶ And the ^[a] Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, the ^[b] captain of the

Egypt. (Genesis 37:28)	guard. (Genesis 37:36)
------------------------	------------------------

Who Were Simeon's Sons?

¹⁰ And the sons of Simeon: ^[a] Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and ^[b] Jachin, and ^[c] Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. (Genesis 46:10)	²⁴ The sons of Simeon: ^[a] Nemuel, and Jamin, ^[b] Jarib, ^[c] Zerah, Shaul (1 Chronicles 4:24)
--	---

Were Ard and Naaman the Sons of Benjamin or Bela?

²¹ And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, ^[a] Ehi, and Rosh, ^[b] Muppim, and ^[c] Huppim, and Ard. (Genesis 46:21)	⁴⁰ And the sons of Bela were ^[a] Ard and Naaman: <i>of Ard</i> , the family of the Ardites; of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. (Numbers 26:40)
--	--

Who Were Benjamin's Sons?

(Genesis 46:21)	²¹ And the sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, ^[a] Ehi, and Rosh, ^[b] Muppim, and ^[c] Huppim, and Ard.
(Numbers	³⁸ The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites; of Ashbel, the

26:38-41)	family of the Ashbelites; of ^[a] Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites; ³⁹ of ^[b] Shephupham, the family of the Shuphamites; of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. ⁴⁰ And the sons of Bela were ^[c] Ard and Naaman: <i>of Ard</i> , the family of the Ardites; of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. ⁴¹ These are the sons of Benjamin after their families; and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.
(1 Chronicles 7:6)	⁶ <i>The sons of Benjamin: Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.</i>
(1 Chronicles 8:1-2)	8 And Benjamin begat Bela his first-born, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third, ² Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

How Many Souls Came with Jacob into Egypt?

²⁶All the ^[a]souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; ²⁷and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

¹⁴And Joseph sent, and called to him Jacob his father, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. (Acts 7:14)

(Genesis 46:26-27)

Where was Jacob Buried?

⁷And Joseph went up to bury his father; and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, ⁸and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen. ⁹And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. ¹⁰And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond the Jordan, and there they lamented with a very great and sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days. ¹¹And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous ^[a]mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizraim, which is beyond the Jordan. ¹²And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: ¹³for his sons carried him into the land of

¹⁵And Jacob went down into Egypt; and he died, himself and our fathers; ¹⁶and they were carried over unto Shechem, and laid in the tomb that Abraham bought for a price in silver of the sons of ^[a]Hamor in Shechem. (Acts 7:15-16)

Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field, for a possession of a burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre. (Genesis 50:7-13)

Most Important Contradictions in Exodus

Who was Moses' Father-in-law: Jethro or Hobab?

Now Moses was keeping the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back of the wilderness, and came to the mountain of God, unto Horeb. (Exodus 3:1)

²⁹And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Reuel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which Jehovah said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good; for Jehovah hath spoken good concerning Israel. (Numbers 10:29)

Is Stealing Ok?

(Exodus 3:18-22)

¹⁸And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, Jehovah, the God of the Hebrews, hath met with us: and now let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to Jehovah our God. ¹⁹And I know that the king of Egypt will not give you leave to go, no, not by a mighty hand. ²⁰And I will put forth my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go. ²¹And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: ²²but every woman shall ask of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall despoil the Egyptians.

(Exodus 11:1-2)	11 And Jehovah said unto Moses, Yet one plague more will I bring upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: ^[a] when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. ² Speak now in the ears of the people, and let them ask every man of his neighbor, and every woman of her neighbor, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.
(Exodus 20:14-16)	¹⁴ “Thou shalt not commit adultery. ¹⁵ “Thou shalt not steal. ¹⁶ “Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

Was Moses Eloquent Enough?

(Exodus 4:10)	¹⁰ And Moses said unto the LORD, “O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither heretofore nor since Thou hast spoken unto Thy servant; but I am slow of speech and of a slow tongue.”
(Exodus 6:12)	¹² And Moses spoke before the LORD, saying, “Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me. How then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?”
(Acts 7:22)	²² And Moses became learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

Who is God's Firstborn?

(Exodus 4:22)	²² And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, 'Thus saith the LORD: Israel is My son, even My firstborn.
(Jeremiah 31:9)	⁹ They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them; I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble; for I am a Father to Israel, and Ephraim is My firstborn.
(Romans 8:29)	²⁹ For whom He foreknew, He also predestined to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren.
(Colossians 1:14-15)	¹⁴ in whom we have our redemption, the forgiveness of our sins: ¹⁵ who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation

How did Magicians Turn Water into Blood Though Moses and Aaron had Already Turned All Water into Blood?

¹⁹ And Jehovah said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thy hand over the waters of Egypt, over their rivers, over	²² And the magicians of Egypt did in like manner with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart ^[a] was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as
---	--

their ^[a]streams, and over their pools, and over all their ponds of water, that they may become blood; and there shall be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood and in vessels of stone.

²⁰And Moses and Aaron did so, as Jehovah commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood. ²¹And the fish that were in the river died; and the river became foul, and the Egyptians could not drink water from the river; and the blood was throughout all the land of Egypt. (Exodus 7:19-21)

Jehovah had spoken. (Exodus 7:22)

Did Egypt's Cattle Die and Then Got Restored to Life to Die Again?

(Exodus 9:3-

³behold, the hand of Jehovah is upon thy cattle which are in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the herds, and upon the flocks: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain. ⁴And Jehovah shall make a distinction between the cattle of Israel

7)	<p>and the cattle of Egypt; and there shall nothing die of all that belongeth to the children of Israel. ⁵And Jehovah appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow Jehovah shall do this thing in the land. ⁶And Jehovah did that thing on the morrow; and all the cattle of Egypt died; but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. ⁷And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not so much as one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. But the heart of Pharaoh was ^[a]stubborn, and he did not let the people go.</p>
(Exodus 9:8-10)	<p>⁸And Jehovah said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ^[a]ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. ⁹And it shall become small dust over all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁰And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon beast.</p>
(Exodus 9:19-26)	<p>¹⁹Now therefore send, hasten in thy cattle and all that thou hast in the field; <i>for</i> every man and beast that shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. ²⁰He that feared the word of Jehovah among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: ²¹and he that regarded not the word of Jehovah left his servants and his cattle in the field.</p> <p>²²And Jehovah said unto Moses, Stretch forth thy hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. ²³And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and Jehovah sent thunder and hail, and fire ran down unto the earth; and Jehovah rained hail upon the land of Egypt. ²⁴So there was hail, and fire ^[a]mingled with the hail, very grievous,</p>

	such as had not been in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. ²⁵ And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field. ²⁶ Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.
(Exodus 12:12-29)	¹² For I will go through the land of Egypt in that night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgments: I am Jehovah. ¹³ And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be upon you ^[a] to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt... ²⁹ And it came to pass at midnight, that Jehovah smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the first-born of cattle.
(Exodus 14:9)	⁹ And the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses <i>and</i> chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

How Long Should Unleavened Bread be Eaten?

(Exodus 12:15)	¹⁵ Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.
----------------	---

(Exodus 13:6-7)	⁶ Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to Jehovah. ⁷ Unleavened bread shall be eaten throughout the seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee, in all thy borders.
(Deuteronomy 16:8)	⁸ Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread; and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to Jehovah thy God; thou shalt do no work <i>therein</i> .

Where did Moses Smite the Rock: Rephidim or Kadesh?

17 And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, by their ^[a]journeys, according to the commandment of Jehovah, and encamped in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. ²Wherefore the people strove with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why strive ye with me? Wherefore do ye tempt Jehovah? ³And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore hast thou brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with

20 And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, came into the wilderness of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

²And there was no water for the congregation: and they assembled themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. ³And the people strove with Moses, and spake, saying, Would that we had died when our brethren died before Jehovah! ⁴And why have ye brought the assembly of Jehovah into this wilderness, that we should die there, we and our

thirst? ⁴And Moses cried unto Jehovah, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they are almost ready to stone me. ⁵And Jehovah said unto Moses, Pass on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thy hand, and go. ⁶Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. ⁷And he called the name of the place ^[b]Massah, and ^[c]Meribah, because of the striving of the children of Israel, and because they tempted Jehovah, saying, Is Jehovah among us, or not? (Exodus 17:1-7)

beasts? ⁵And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. ⁶And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tent of meeting, and fell upon their faces: and the glory of Jehovah appeared unto them. ⁷And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ⁸Take the rod, and assemble the congregation, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes, that it give forth its water; and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt give the congregation and their cattle drink. ⁹And Moses took the rod from before Jehovah, as he commanded him.

¹⁰And Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; shall we bring you forth water out of this rock? ¹¹And Moses lifted up his hand, and smote the rock with his rod twice: and water came forth abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their cattle. (Numbers 20:1-11)

Is it Ok to Make a Graven Image?

⁴Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven image, nor any likeness of *any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth (Exodus 20:4)

¹⁸And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold; of ^[a]beaten work shalt thou make them, at the two ends of the mercy-seat. (Exodus 25:18)

May Children be Punished for their Fathers' Sins?

(Exodus 20:5)

⁵thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I Jehovah thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me

(Exodus 34:6-7)

⁶And Jehovah passed by before him, and proclaimed, Jehovah, Jehovah, a God merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness and truth; ⁷keeping lovingkindness for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin; and that will by no means clear *the guilty*, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation.

(Numbers 14:18)

¹⁸Jehovah is slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness, forgiving iniquity and transgression; and that will by no means clear *the guilty*, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation.

(Deuteronomy 5:9)	⁹ Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I, the LORD thy God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate Me,
(Deuteronomy 24:16)	¹⁶ “The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.
(Ezekiel 18:20)	²⁰ The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

Should one Honor One’s Mother or not?

(Exodus 20:12)	¹² “Honor thy father and thy mother, that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
(Matthew 10:34-37)	³⁴ Think not that I came to ^[a] send peace on the earth: I came not to ^[b] send peace, but a sword. ³⁵ For I came to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law: ³⁶ and a man’s foes <i>shall</i> bethey of his own household. ³⁷ He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

(Luke 14:25-26)	²⁵ Now there went with him great multitudes: and he turned, and said unto them, ²⁶ If any man cometh unto me, and hateth not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.
--------------------	---

Does God Approve Slavery?	
(Exodus 21:16)	¹⁶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.
(Genesis 9:25-27)	<p>²⁵And he said, "Cursed be Canaan! A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren."</p> <p>²⁶And he said, "Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.</p> <p>²⁷God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant."</p>
(Genesis 16:7-9)	⁷ And the angel of Jehovah found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. ⁸ And he said, Hagar, Sarai's handmaid, whence camest thou? and whither goest thou? And she said, I am fleeing from the face of my mistress Sarai. ⁹ And the angel of Jehovah said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands.

How Should the Enemy be Treated?

(Exodus 23:4)	⁴ If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.
(Proverbs 25:21)	If ^[a] thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; And if he be thirsty, give him water to drink
(Psalms 68:23)	²³ that thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongues of thy dogs in the same."
(Luke 19:27)	²⁷ But those mine enemies, who would not that I should reign over them, bring them hither and slay them before me.'"

Does God Want Truthfulness or Lying?

(Exodus 23:7)	⁷ Keep thee far from a false matter, and the innocent and righteous slay thou not; for I will not justify the wicked.
(1 Kings 22:20-23)	²⁰ And Jehovah said, Who shall ^[a] entice Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner; and another said on that manner. ²¹ And there came forth ^[b] a spirit, and stood before Jehovah, and said, I will entice him. ²² And Jehovah said unto him,

	<p>Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt entice him, and shalt prevail also: go forth, and do so. ²³Now therefore, behold, Jehovah hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets; and Jehovah hath spoken evil concerning thee.</p>
--	---

Is it Ok to Kill the Innocent?	
(Exodus 23:7)	<p>⁷Keep thee far from a false matter, and the innocent and righteous slay thou not; for I will not justify the wicked.</p>
(Numbers 21:2-3)	<p>²And Israel vowed a vow unto Jehovah, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ^[a]utterly destroy their cities. ³And Jehovah hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they ^[b]utterly destroyed them and their cities: and the name of the place was called ^[c]Hormah.</p>
(Joshua 11:6-21)	<p>⁶And Jehovah said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them; for to-morrow at this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hock their horses, and burn their chariots with fire. ⁷So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and fell upon them. ⁸And Jehovah delivered them into the hand of Israel, and they smote them, and chased them unto great Sidon, and unto Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. ⁹And Joshua did unto them as Jehovah bade him: he hocked their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.</p>

¹⁰And Joshua turned back at that time, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. ¹¹And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, [a]utterly destroying them; there was none left that breathed: and he burnt Hazor with fire. ¹²And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and he smote them with the edge of the sword, and [b]utterly destroyed them; as Moses the servant of Jehovah commanded. ¹³But as for the cities that stood on their mounds, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. ¹⁴And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any that breathed. ¹⁵As Jehovah commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua: and so did Joshua; [c]he left nothing undone of all that Jehovah commanded Moses.

¹⁶So Joshua took all that land, the hill-country, and all the South, and all the land of Goshen, and the lowland, and the Arabah, and the hill-country of Israel, and the lowland of the same; ¹⁷from [d]mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and put them to death. ¹⁸Joshua made war a long time with all those kings. ¹⁹There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: they took all in battle. ²⁰For it was of Jehovah to [e]harden their hearts, to come against Israel in battle, that he might [f]utterly destroy them, that they [g]might have no favor, but that he might destroy them, as Jehovah commanded Moses.

²¹And Joshua came at that time, and cut off the Anakim from the hill-country, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the hill-country of Judah, and from all the hill-country

	of Israel: Joshua ^[1] utterly destroyed them with their cities.
--	--

Is it Ok to Dance?	
(Exodus 32:19)	¹⁹ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.
(Judges 11:34)	³⁴ And Jephthah came to Mizpah unto his house; and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; besides her he had neither son nor daughter.
(2 Samuel 6:14)	¹⁴ And David danced before Jehovah with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod.

Does God Clear the Guilty?	
⁶ And Jehovah passed by before him, and proclaimed, Jehovah, Jehovah, a God merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and abundant in lovingkindness and truth; ⁷ keeping lovingkindness for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression	³⁴ And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor and every man his brother, saying, 'Know the LORD.' For they shall all know Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them," saith the LORD, "for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

and sin; and that will by no means clear *the guilty*,
visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children,
and upon the children's children, upon the third and
upon the fourth generation. (Exodus 34:6-7)

their sin no more." (Jeremiah 31:34)

Most Important Contradictions in Leviticus

What Should be Offered for the Unwitting Sin?

(Leviticus 4:1-3)	<p>4 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any one shall sin ^[a]unwittingly, in any of the things which Jehovah hath commanded not to be done, and shall do any one of them: ³if the anointed priest shall sin so as to bring guilt on the people, then let him offer for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto Jehovah for a sin-offering.</p>
(Leviticus 5:14-15)	<p>¹⁴And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁵If any one commit a trespass, and sin unwittingly, in the holy things of Jehovah; then he shall bring his trespass-offering unto Jehovah, a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to thy estimation in silver by shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass-offering</p>
(Numbers 15:27-28)	<p>²⁷And if one person sin unwittingly, then he shall offer a she-goat a year old for a sin-offering. ²⁸And the priest shall make atonement for the soul that erreth, when he sinneth unwittingly, before Jehovah, to make atonement for him; and he shall be forgiven.</p>

Is it Ok to Eat Winged Creeping Things?

<p>¹⁹And all winged creeping things are unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. (Deuteronomy 14:19)</p>	<p>²⁰All winged creeping things that go upon all fours are an abomination unto you. ²¹Yet these may ye eat of all winged creeping things that go upon all</p>
---	---

	fours, which have legs above their feet, wherewith to leap upon the earth. (Leviticus 11:20-21)
--	---

What if a Man Lies with a Menstruating Woman?	
²⁴ And if any man lie with her at all and her monthly discharge be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean. (Leviticus 15:24)	¹⁸ And if a man shall lie with a woman having her menstrual pains and shall uncover her nakedness, he has made naked her fountain, and she has uncovered the fountain of her blood; and both of them shall be cut off from among their people. (Leviticus 20:18)

Do Offerings Take Away Sins?	
¹¹ For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls; for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. (Leviticus 17:11)	⁴ for it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins. (Hebrews 10:4)

How Should the Stranger be Treated?

³⁴But the stranger who dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself, for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God. (Leviticus 19:34)

⁵¹And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up; and the stranger who cometh nigh shall be put to death. (Numbers 1:51)

Should the Sodomites be Killed or Exiled?

¹³“If a man also lie with mankind as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death: their blood shall be upon them. (Leviticus 20:13)

¹¹And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of Jehovah, as did David his father. ¹²And he put away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made. (1 Kings 15:11-12)

Most Important Contradictions in Numbers

May a Man Have Long Hair?

⁵All the days of his vow of separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in which he separateth himself unto Jehovah, he shall be holy; he shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow long. (Numbers 6:5)

¹⁴Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a dishonor to him? (1 Corinthians 11:14)

Is it Ok to Follow our Hearts and Eyes?

(Numbers
15:39)

³⁹and it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of Jehovah, and do them; and that ye ^[a]follow not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to play the harlot;

(Proverbs
28:26)

²⁶He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool, but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

(Ecclesiastes
11:9)

⁹Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth, and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth. And walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes; but know thou that for all these things, God will bring thee into judgment.

Where did Aaron Die?

²⁷And Moses did as Jehovah commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. ²⁸And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there on the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. (Numbers 20:27-28)

⁶And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan to Mosera. There Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. (Deuteronomy 10:6)

Where did the Israelites Travel after Aaron's Death?

³⁹Aaron was 123 years old when he died on Mount Hor. ⁴⁰At that time the Canaanite king of Arad, who lived in the Negev in the land of Canaan, heard the Israelites were coming.

⁴¹They traveled from Mount Hor and camped at Zalmonah. (Numbers 33:39-41)

⁶The Israelites traveled from Beeroth Bene-jaakan^[a] to Moserah. Aaron died and was buried there, and Eleazar his son became priest in his place. ⁷They traveled from there to Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Jotbathah, a land with flowing streams. (Deuteronomy 10:6-7)

Most Important Contradictions in Deuteronomy

How Should the Moabites be Treated?

(Deuteronomy 2:9)	⁹ The LORD said to me, 'Show no hostility toward Moab, and do not provoke them to battle, for I will not give you any of their land as a possession, since I have given Ar as a possession to the descendants of Lot.'"
(Numbers 24:17)	¹⁷ I shall see Him, but not now; I shall behold Him, but not nigh. There shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab and destroy all the children of Sheth.
(Judges 3:28-30)	²⁸ And he said unto them, Follow after me; for Jehovah hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of the Jordan ^[a] against the Moabites, and suffered not a man to pass over. ²⁹ And they smote of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, every lusty man, and every man of valor; and there escaped not a man. ³⁰ So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.

How Should the Children of Ammon be Treated?

¹⁹ and when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, vex them not, nor contend with them; for I will not give thee of the land of the	³² So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and Jehovah delivered them into his hand. ³³ And he smote them
--	---

children of Ammon for a possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession. (Deuteronomy 2:19)	from Aroer until thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto ^[a] Abel-cheramim, with a very great slaughter. So the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. (Judges 11:32-33)
---	---

Can God be Tempted?

(Deuteronomy 6:16)	¹⁶ Ye shall not tempt Jehovah your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.
(Malachi 3:15)	¹⁵ and now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are built up; yea, they tempt God, and escape.
(Matthew 4:1-3)	4 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. ² And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he afterward hungered. ³ And the tempter came and said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, command that these stones become ^[a] bread.
(Matthew 16:1)	16 And the Pharisees and Sadducees came, and trying him asked him to show them a sign from heaven.
(James 1:13-	¹³ Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted ^[a] of God; for God ^[b] cannot be tempted

16)	with evil, and he himself tempteth no man: ¹⁴ but each man is tempted, when he is drawn away by his own lust, and enticed. ¹⁵ Then the lust, when it hath conceived, beareth sin: and the sin, when it is fullgrown, bringeth forth death. ¹⁶ Be not deceived, my beloved brethren.
-----	--

Should Trees be Destroyed at War?	
¹⁹ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by wielding an axe against them; for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down; for is the tree of the field man, that it should be besieged of thee? (Deuteronomy 20:19)	¹⁹ And ye shall smite every fortified city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all fountains of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones. (2 Kings 3:19)

What is the Ruling on Eunuchs?	
(Deuteronomy 23:1)	He who has been castrated by <i>having his testicles</i> crushed or his male organ cut off shall not enter the congregation of the LORD.

(Isaiah 56:4-5)	⁴ For thus saith Jehovah of the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and hold fast my covenant: ⁵ Unto them will I give in my house and within my walls a ^[a] memorial and a name ^[b] better than of sons and of daughters; I will give ^[c] them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.
(Matthew 19:12)	¹² For there are eunuchs, that were so born from their mother's womb: and there are eunuchs, that were made eunuchs by men: and there are eunuchs, that made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

How Should the Edomites be Treated?

⁷ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a sojourner in his land. (Deuteronomy 23:7)	¹³ therefore thus saith the Lord Jehovah, I will stretch out my hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; even unto Dedan shall they fall by the sword. (Ezekiel 25:13)
--	--

Is Divorce Ok?

(Deuteronomy	24 When a man taketh a wife, and marrieth her, then it shall be, if she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some unseemly thing in her, that he shall write her a bill
--------------	--

24:1-2)	of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. ² And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's <i>wife</i> .
(Matthew 5:31-32)	³¹ It was said also, [a]Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: ³² but I say unto you, that every one that putteth away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress: and whosoever shall marry her when she is put away committeth adultery.
(1 Corinthians 7:15)	¹⁵ Yet if the unbelieving departeth, let him depart: the brother or the sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called [a]us in peace.
(Matthew 19:5-6)	⁵ and said, [a]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and the two shall become one flesh? ⁶ So that they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.
(Mark 10:11-12)	¹¹ And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her: ¹² and if she herself shall put away her husband, and marry another, she committeth adultery.

Did Moses Have Good Health When he was 120 Years Old?

31 Then Moses went out and spoke these words to all Israel: ²"I am now a hundred and twenty years

⁷Moses was a hundred and twenty years old when he died, yet his eyes were not weak nor his strength

old and I am no longer able to lead you. The LORD has said to me, 'You shall not cross the Jordan.' (Deuteronomy 31:1-2)

gone. (Deuteronomy 34:7)

Did Moses See God Face to Face?

¹⁰Since then, no prophet has risen in Israel like Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face (Deuteronomy 34:10)

¹⁸And he said, Show me, I pray thee, thy glory. ¹⁹And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and will proclaim the name of Jehovah before thee; and I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy. ²⁰And he said, Thou canst not see my face; for man shall not see me and live. ²¹And Jehovah said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon the rock: ²²and it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand until I have passed by: ²³and I will take away my hand, and thou shalt see my back; but my face shall not be seen. (Exodus 33:18-23)

Most Important Contradictions in Joshua

Where Are the Twelve Stones Set up by Joshua?

⁹And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of the Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests that bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day. (Joshua 4:9)

²⁰And those twelve stones, which they took out of the Jordan, did Joshua set up in Gilgal. (Joshua 4:20)

Who Bought the Tomb from the Sons of Hamor?

³²And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in the parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for a hundred pieces of money: and they became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. (Joshua 24:32)

¹⁵And Jacob went down into Egypt; and he died, himself and our fathers; ¹⁶and they were carried over unto Shechem, and laid in the tomb that Abraham bought for a price in silver of the sons of ^[a]Hamor in Shechem. (Acts 7:15-16)

When Was Jabin, the king of Hazor, Killed?

11 And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor heard thereof, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph...¹⁰And Joshua turned back at that time, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. ¹¹And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, **u**tterly destroying them; there was none left that breathed: and he burnt Hazor with fire. (Joshua 11:1-11)

²⁴And the hand of the children of Israel prevailed more and more against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan. (Judges 4:24)

Most Important Contradictions in Judges

Was Sisera Killed While Sleeping or Standing?

²¹Then Jael Heber's wife took a tent-pin, and took a hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the pin into his temples, and it pierced through into the ground; for he was ⁱⁿ a deep sleep; so he swooned and died. (Judges 4:21)

²⁶She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer. And with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

²⁷At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down; at her feet he bowed, he fell; where he bowed, there he fell down dead. (Judges 5:26-27)

Was Midian Annihilated and then Resurrected?

⁷And they warred against Midian, as Jehovah commanded Moses; and they slew every male. ⁸And they slew the kings of Midian with the rest of their slain: Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword. ⁹And the children of

6 And the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah: and Jehovah delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. ²And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel; and because of Midian the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and the caves, and the

Israel took captive the women of Midian and their little ones; and all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods, they took for a prey. ¹⁰And all their cities in the places wherein they dwelt, and all their encampments, they burnt with fire. ¹¹And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of man and of beast. ¹²And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and unto Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan at Jericho.

¹³And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. ¹⁴And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, the captains of thousands and the captains of hundreds, who came from the service of the war. ¹⁵And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive? ¹⁶Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against Jehovah in the matter of Peor, and so the plague was among the congregation of Jehovah. ¹⁷Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman

strongholds. (Judges 6:1-2)

that hath known man by lying with him. ¹⁸But all the women-children, that have not known man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Samuel

Who is Samuel's Firstborn?

8 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel. ²Now the name of his first-born was Joel; and the name of his second, Abijah: they were judges in Beer-sheba. (1 Samuel 8:1-2)

²⁸And the sons of Samuel: the first-born, ^[a]Joel, and the second Abijah. (1 Chronicles 6:28)

Was Kish the Son of Abiel or Ner?

9 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, the son of Aphiah, the son of a Benjamite, a mighty man of ^[a]valor. (1 Samuel 9:1)

³³And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and ^[a]Abinadab, and ^[b]Eshbaal. (1 Chronicles 8:33)

Did God Make the Wrong Choice by Choosing Saul?

(1 Samuel 9:15-17)	<p>¹⁵Now Jehovah had ^[a]revealed unto Samuel a day before Saul came, saying, ¹⁶To-morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be ^[b]prince over my people Israel; and he shall save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. ¹⁷And when Samuel saw Saul, Jehovah ^[c]said unto him, Behold, the man ^[d]of whom I spake to thee! this same shall have authority over my people.</p>
(1 Samuel 15:35)	<p>³⁵And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death. Nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul; and the LORD repented that He had made Saul king over Israel.</p>
(1 Samuel 31:4-5)	<p>⁴Then said Saul to his armorbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ^[a]abuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword, and fell upon it. ⁵And when his armorbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died with him.</p>

When Was it Said: “Is Saul Also Among the Prophets?”

<p>¹¹And it came to pass when all who knew him before saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another,</p>	<p>²⁴And he stripped off his clothes also and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Therefore they say,</p>
---	---

“What is this that has come unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets?” (1 Samuel 10:11)

“Is Saul also among the prophets?” (1 Samuel 19:24)

Why Did Saul’s Reign not Last?

¹²therefore said I, Now will the Philistines come down upon me to Gilgal, and I have not entreated the favor of Jehovah: I forced myself therefore, and offered the burnt-offering. ¹³And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly; thou hast not kept the commandment of Jehovah thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would Jehovah have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. ¹⁴But now thy kingdom shall not continue: Jehovah hath sought him a man after his own heart, and Jehovah hath appointed him to be prince over his people, because thou hast not kept that which Jehovah commanded thee. (1 Samuel 13:12-14)

⁹But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not ^[a]utterly destroy them: but everything that was vile and refuse, that they ^[b]destroyed utterly.

¹⁰Then came the word of Jehovah unto Samuel, saying, ¹¹It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king; for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And Samuel was wroth; and he cried unto Jehovah all night. (1 Samuel 15:9-11)

Who Were Saul’s Children?

⁴⁹Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishvi, and Malchi-shua; and the names of his two

³³And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and ^[a]Abinadab,

daughters were these: the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal: (1 Samuel 14:49)	and ^[b] Eshbaal. (1 Chronicles 8:33)
--	---

How Many Times Were Amalekites Smitten?	
(1 Samuel 15:7-8)	⁷ And Saul smote the Amalekites, from Havilah as thou goest to Shur, that is before Egypt. ⁸ And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and ^[a] utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.
(1 Samuel 27:8-9)	⁸ And David and his men went up, and made a raid upon the Geshurites, and the ^[a] Girzites, and the Amalekites; for those <i>nations</i> were the inhabitants of the land, who were of old, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. ⁹ And David smote the land, and saved neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel; and he returned, and came to Achish.
(1 Samuel 30:17-18)	¹⁷ And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, who rode upon camels and fled. ¹⁸ And David recovered all that the Amalekites had taken; and David rescued his two wives.

How Many Sons Did Jesse Have: Seven or Eight?

¹⁰And Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Jehovah hath not chosen these. ¹¹And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he is keeping the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him; for we will not sit ^[a]down till he come hither. (1 Samuel 16:10-11)

¹³and Jesse begat his first-born Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimea the third, ¹⁴Nethanel the fourth, Raddai the fifth, ¹⁵Ozem the sixth, David the seventh; (1 Chronicles 2:13-15)

Was David a Man of War Before Confronting Goliath?

¹⁸Then answered one of the young men, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, that is skilful in playing, and a mighty man of valor, and a man of war, and ^[a]prudent in ^[b]speech, and a comely person; and Jehovah is with him. (1 Samuel 16:18)

³³And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him; for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth. (1 Samuel 17:33)

Did Saul Know David Before Killing Goliath?

²¹And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armorbearer. ²²And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favor in my sight. ²³And it came to pass, when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took the harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him. (1 Samuel 16:21-23)

⁵⁵And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell. ⁵⁶And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling is. ⁵⁷And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Philistine in his hand. ⁵⁸And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

(1 Samuel 17:55-58)

How Did David Kill Goliath: with a Sling and Stone or a Sword?

⁵⁰So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. (1 Samuel 17:50)

⁵¹Then David ran, and stood over the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw that

their ^[a]champion was dead, they fled. (1 Samuel 17:51)

Who Killed Goliath the Philistine: David or Elhanan?

⁴And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. ⁵And he had a helmet of brass upon his head, and he was clad with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. ⁶And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a javelin of brass between his shoulders. ⁷And the ^[a]staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and his shield-bearer went before him...²³And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the ranks of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them. ²⁴And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid. ²⁵And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to ^[a]defy Israel is

¹⁹And there was again war with the Philistines at Gob; and Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim the Bethlehemite slew ^[a]Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. (2 Samuel 21:19)

he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel...⁵⁰So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. ⁵¹Then David ran, and stood over the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw that their ^[a]champion was dead, they fled. (1 Samuel 17:4-51)

Who was the High Priest When David Ate the Showbread: Ahimelech or Abiathar?

²And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know anything of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed the young men to such and such a place. ³Now therefore what

²⁵And he said unto them, ^[a]Did ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was hungry, he, and they that were with him? ²⁶How he entered into the house of God ^[b]when Abiathar was high priest, and ate the showbread, which it is not lawful to eat save for the priests, and gave also to them that

is under thy hand? give me five loaves of bread in my hand, or whatsoever there is present. ⁴And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under my hand, but there is holy bread; if only the young men have kept themselves from women. ⁵And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these three days; when I came out, the vessels of the young men were holy, ^[a]though it was but a common journey; how much more then to-day shall their vessels be holy? ⁶So the priest gave him holy *bread*; for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before Jehovah, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. (1 Samuel 21:2-6)

were with him? (Mark 2:25-26)

Was Abiathar Ahimelech's Father or Vice Versa?

²⁰And one of the sons of Ahimelech, the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David. (1 Samuel 22:20)

¹⁷and Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were priests; and Seraiah was ^[a]scribe; (2 Samuel 8:17)

Did Saul Inquire of God?

⁶And when Saul inquired of Jehovah, Jehovah answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets. ⁷Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor. (1 Samuel 28:6-7)

¹³So Saul died ^[a]for his trespass which he committed against Jehovah, because of the word of Jehovah, which he kept not; and also for that he asked counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to inquire *thereby*, ¹⁴and inquired not of Jehovah: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse. (1 Chronicles 10:13-14)

Who Killed Saul?

(1 Samuel
31:4-5)

⁴Then said Saul to his armorbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith, lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ^[a]abuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword, and fell upon it. ⁵And when his armorbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died with him.

(2 Samuel
1:6-10)

⁶And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul was leaning upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and the horsemen followed hard after him. ⁷And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I. ⁸And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite. ⁹And he said unto me, Stand, I pray thee, ^[a]beside me, and slay me; for ^[b]anguish hath taken hold of me, because my life is yet whole in me. ¹⁰So I stood beside

	him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.
(2 Samuel 21:12)	¹² And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, who had stolen them from the [a]street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, in the day that the Philistines slew Saul in Gilboa;

Most Important Contradictions in 2 Samuel

Who Are the Children David Had in Hebron?

²And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; ³and his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; ⁴and the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; ⁵and the sixth, Ithream, of Eglah, David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron. (2 Samuel 3:2-5)

3 Now these were the sons of David, that were born unto him in Hebron: the first-born, Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second, Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess; ²the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; ³the fifth, Shephatiah of Abital; the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife: ⁴six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months. And in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years; (1 Chronicles 3:1-4)

Who Are the Children David Had in Jerusalem?

(2 Samuel 5:14-16)

¹⁴And these are the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, ¹⁵and Ibhar, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia, ¹⁶and Elishama, and ^[a]Eliada, and Eliphelet.

(1

⁵and these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and

Chronicles 3:5-9)	Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of Ammiel; ⁶ and Ibhar, and Elishama, and Eliphelet, ⁷ and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, ⁸ and Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine. ⁹ All these were the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines; and Tamar was their sister.
(1 Chronicles 14:3-7)	³ And David took more wives at Jerusalem; and David begat more sons and daughters. ⁴ And these are the names of the children whom he had in Jerusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon, ⁵ and Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpelet, ⁶ and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, ⁷ and Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphelet.

Where was Uzzah Killed?

⁶ And when they came to the threshing-floor of Nacon, Uzzah put forth <i>his hand</i> to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ^[a] stumbled. ⁷ And the anger of Jehovah was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his ^[b] error; and there he died by the ark of God. (2 Samuel 6:6-7)	⁹ And when they came unto the threshing-floor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen ^[a] stumbled. ¹⁰ And the anger of Jehovah was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put forth his hand to the ark; and there he died before God. (1 Chronicles 13:9-10)
---	--

Did Michal, Saul's Daughter, Have Children?

²³ And Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto	⁸ But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni
---	---

the day of her death. (2 Samuel 6:23)

and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of ^[a]Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she bare to Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite: (2 Samuel 21:8)

How Many Chariots and Horsemen Did David Take from the King of Zobah?

³David smote also Hadadezer the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his dominion at ^[a]the River. ⁴And David took from him a thousand and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David hocked all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for a hundred chariots. (2 Samuel 8:3-4)

⁴And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen; and David hocked all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for a hundred chariots. (1 Chronicles 18:4)

What Are the Cities From Which David Took Brass?

⁸And from Bethah and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, King David took exceeding much brass. (2 Samuel 8:8)

⁸Likewise from Tibhath and from Chun, cities of Hadadezer, David brought very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brazen sea and the pillars and the vessels of brass. (1 Chronicles 18:8)

Who Slew 18.000 Edomites in the Valley of Salt?

¹³And David got him a name when he returned from smiting the Syrians in the Valley of Salt, being eighteen thousand men. (2 Samuel 8:13)

¹²Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew eighteen thousand of the Edomites in the Valley of Salt. (1 Chronicles 18:12)

Who was King David's Scribe?

¹⁷and Zadok the son of Ahitub and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar were the priests; and Seraiah was the scribe (2 Samuel 8:17)

¹⁶And Zadok the son of Ahitub and Abimelech the son of Abiathar were the priests; and Shavsha was scribe (1 Chronicles 18:16)

How Many Syrians Did David Kill?

¹⁸And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there. (2 Samuel 10:18)

¹⁸But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men who fought in chariots and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host. (1 Chronicles 19:18)

Did Absalom Have Children?

²⁷And unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter whose name was Tamar; she was a woman of a fair countenance. (2 Samuel 14:27)

¹⁸Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the King's Dale, for he said, "I have no son to keep my name in remembrance." And he called the pillar after his own name; and it is called unto this day, Absalom's Place. (2 Samuel 18:18)

When did Absalom Turn Against David?

⁷And it came to pass at the end of ^[a]forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto Jehovah, in Hebron. ⁸For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in ^[b]Syria, saying, If Jehovah shall indeed bring me again to Jerusalem, then I will ^[c]serve Jehovah. ⁹And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron. ¹⁰But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom is king in

⁴David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years. (2 Samuel 5:4)

Hebron. (2 Samuel 15:7-10)

Who Was Amasa's Father?

²⁵And Absalom set Amasa over the host instead of Joab. Now Amasa was the son of a man, whose name was ^[a]Ithra the Israelite, that went in to ^[b]Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruah, Joab's mother. (2 Samuel 17:25)

¹⁷And Abigail bare Amasa; and the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmaelite. (1 Chronicles 2:17)

Who was Killed by Elhanan: Goliath or his Brother Lahmi?

¹⁹And there was again war with the Philistines at Gob; and Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim the Bethlehemite slew ^[a]Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. (2 Samuel 21:19)

⁵And there was again war with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. (1 Chronicles 20:5)

Who was David's First Hero and how Many People did he Kill?

⁸These are the names of the mighty men whom David had: ^[a]Josheb-basshebeth a Tahchemonite, chief of the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite, against eight hundred slain at one time. (2 Samuel 23:8)

¹¹And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had: Jashobeam, the son of a Hachmonite, the chief of the ^[a]thirty; he lifted up his spear against three hundred ^[b]and slew them at one time. (1 Chronicles 11:11)

Who is the Hero Who Remained with David When the Philistines Gathered?

¹¹And after him was Shammah the son of Agee a Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together ^[a]into a troop, where was a plot of ground full of lentils; and the people fled from the Philistines. ¹²But he stood in the midst of the plot, and defended it, and slew the Philistines; and Jehovah wrought a great ^[b]victory. (2 Samuel 23:11-12)

¹²And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighty men. ¹³He was with David at ^[a]^[a]Pasdamim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a plot of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines. ¹⁴And they stood in the midst of the plot, and defended it, and slew the Philistines; and Jehovah saved them by a great ^[b]victory. (1 Chronicles 11:12-14)

Who Were the Mighty Men of David's Armies?

²⁴Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem, ²⁵Shammah the Harodite, Erika the Harodite, ²⁶Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, ²⁷Abiezer the Anathothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite, ²⁸Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite, ²⁹Heleb the son of Baanah the Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin, ³⁰Benaiah a Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash. ³¹Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite, ³²Eliahba the Shaalbonite, the sons of Jashen, Jonathan, ³³Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Ararite, ³⁴Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maacathite, EIAM the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite, ³⁵[a]Hezro the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite, ³⁶Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite, ³⁷Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, [b]armorbearers to Joab the son of Zeruiah, ³⁸Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, ³⁹Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all. (2 Samuel 23:24-

²⁶Also the mighty men of the armies: Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem, ²⁷[a]Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the [b]Pelonite, ²⁸Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Anathothite, ²⁹[c]Sibbecai the Hushathite, [d]Ilai the Ahohite, ³⁰Maharai the Netophathite, [e]Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite, ³¹Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite, ³²[f]Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, [g]Abiel the Arbathite, ³³Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite, ³⁴the sons of [h]Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shagee the Hararite, ³⁵Ahiam the son of [i]Sacar the Hararite, [j]Eliphal the son of Ur, ³⁶Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite, ³⁷Hezro the Carmelite, [k]Naarai the son of Ezbai, ³⁸Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Hagri, ³⁹Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armorbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah, ⁴⁰Ira the

39)	Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite, ⁴¹ Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai, ⁴² Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a chief of the Reubenites, and thirty with him, ⁴³ Hanan the son of Maacah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite, ⁴⁴ Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jeiel the sons of Hotham the Aroerite, ⁴⁵ Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite, ⁴⁶ Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite, ⁴⁷ Eliel, and Obed, and Jaasiel the Mezobaite. (1 Chronicles 11:26-47)
-----	---

Who Moved David to Number Israel: God or Satan?	
24 And again the anger of Jehovah was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them, saying, Go, number Israel and Judah. (2 Samuel 24:1)	21 And ^[a] Satan stood up against Israel, and moved David to number Israel. (1 Chronicles 21:1)

Was it Ok to Number the People?

(2 Samuel 24:1)	24 And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he [Satan] moved David against them to say, "Go, number Israel and Judah."
(2 Chronicles 2:17)	¹⁷ And Solomon numbered all the strangers who were in the land of Israel, according to the numbering wherewith David his father ad numbered them; and they were found a hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. (2 Chronicles 2:17)
(2 Samuel 24:10)	¹⁰ And David's heart smote him after he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, "I have sinned greatly in what I have done. And now, I beseech Thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of Thy servant, for I have done very foolishly."
(1 Chronicles 21:7-8)	⁷ And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel. ⁸ And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, in that I have done this thing: but now, put away, I beseech thee, the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

What was the Sum of the Numbering of Israel and Judah?

⁹ And Joab gave up the sum of the numbering of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword;	⁵ And Joab gave up the sum of the numbering of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and a hundred thousand men
--	---

and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men. (2 Samuel 24:9)

that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. (1 Chronicles 21:5)

How Many were the Years of Famine with Which David was Threatened?

¹³So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thy foes while they pursue thee? or shall there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise thee, and consider what answer I shall return to him that sent me. (2 Samuel 24:13)

¹¹So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith Jehovah, Take which thou wilt: ¹²either three years of famine; or three months to be consumed before thy foes, while the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of Jehovah, ^[a]even pestilence in the land, and the angel of Jehovah destroying throughout all the borders of Israel. Now therefore consider what answer I shall return to him that sent me. (1 Chronicles 21:11-12)

How Much did David Pay for the Altar Land?

²⁴And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will verily buy it of thee at a price; neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto Jehovah my God which cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. ²⁵And David built there an altar unto Jehovah, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings. So Jehovah was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel. (2 Samuel 24:24-25)

²⁴And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for Jehovah, nor offer a burnt-offering without cost. ²⁵So David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight. ²⁶And David built there an altar unto Jehovah, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, and called upon Jehovah; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering. (1 Chronicles 21:24-26)

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Kings

Did Solomon Actually Have a Matchlessly Wise Heart?

¹²behold, I have done according to thy word: lo, I have given thee a wise and an ^[a]understanding heart; so that there hath been none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. (1 Kings 3:12)

11 Now king Solomon loved many foreign women, ^[a]together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians, and Hittites; ²of the nations concerning which Jehovah said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go among them, neither shall they come among you; for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. ³And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines; and his wives turned away his heart. ⁴For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods; and his heart was not perfect with Jehovah his God, as was the heart of David his father. ⁵For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. ⁶And Solomon did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah, and went not fully after Jehovah, as did David his

	<p>father. ⁷Then did Solomon build a high place for Chemosh the abomination of Moab, in the mount that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech the abomination of the children of Ammon. ⁸And so did he for all his foreign wives, who burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods. (1 Kings 11:1-8)</p>
--	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">How Many Stalls of Horses did Solomon Have?</h2>	
<p>²⁶And Solomon had ^[a]forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen. (1 Kings 4:26)</p>	<p>²⁵And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, that he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. (2 Chronicles 9:25)</p>

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Who was Heman's Father: Mahol, Zerah or Joel?</h2>	
<p>(1 kings 4:31)</p>	<p>³¹For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Calcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all the nations round about.</p>
<p>(1 Chronicles</p>	<p>⁶And the sons of Zerah: ^[a]Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and ^[b]Dara; five of them in all.</p>

2:6)	
(1 Chronicles 6:33)	³³ And these are they that ^[a] waited, and their sons. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman the singer, the son of Joel, the son of Samuel,

How Much Did Solomon Give to Hiram?	
¹¹ And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand ^[a] measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of ^[b] pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. (1 Kings 5:11)	¹⁰ And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand ^[a] measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand ^[b] measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil. (2 Chronicles 2:10)

How Many Chief Officers did Solomon Have for Building the House?	
¹⁵ And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand that were hewers in the mountains; ¹⁶ besides Solomon's chief officers that were over the work, three	2 Now Solomon purposed to build a house for the name of Jehovah, and a house for his kingdom. ² And Solomon counted out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore

thousand and three hundred, who bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. (1 Kings 5:15-16)	thousand men that were hewers in the mountains, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them. (2 Chronicles 2:1-2)
---	--

When did Solomon Begin to Reign?

(1 Kings 6:1)	6 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel had come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Ziv, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.
(Acts 13:17-22)	¹⁷ The God of this people Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they sojourned in the land of Egypt, and with a high arm led he them forth out of it. ¹⁸ And for about the time of forty years ^[a] as a nursing-father bare he them in the wilderness. ¹⁹ And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan, he gave <i>them</i> their land for an inheritance, for about four hundred and fifty years: ²⁰ and after these things he gave <i>them</i> judges until Samuel the prophet. ²¹ And afterward they asked for a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for the space of forty years. ²² And when he had removed him, he raised up David to be their king; to whom also he bare witness and said, ^[b] I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after my heart, who shall do all my ^[c] will.
(1	²⁶ Now David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. ²⁷ And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and

Chronicles 29:26-27)	three <i>years</i> reigned he in Jerusalem.
-------------------------	---

To Which Tribe Did Hiram's Mother Belong?

¹³And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre. ¹⁴He was the son of a widow of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom and understanding and skill, to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. (1 kings 7:13-14)

¹³And now I have sent a skilful man, endued with understanding, ^[a]of Hiram my father's, ¹⁴the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan; and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson, also to grave any manner of graving, and to devise any device; that there may be a *place* appointed unto him with thy skilful men, and with the skilful men of my lord David thy father. (2 Chronicles 2:13-14)

How High Were the Two Pillars Solomon Made Before the House?

¹³And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre. ¹⁴He was the son of a widow of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom and understanding and skill, to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. ¹⁵For he fashioned the two pillars of brass, ^[a]eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits compassed ^[b]either of them about. (1 kings 7:13-15)

¹⁵Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the capital that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. (2 Chronicles 3:15)

What are the Descriptions of the House and its Facilities as Built by Solomon?

¹³And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre. ¹⁴He was the son of a widow of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom and

4 Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. ²Also he made the molten sea of ten cubits

understanding and skill, to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. ¹⁵For he fashioned the two pillars of brass, ^[a]eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits compassed ^[b]either of them about. ¹⁶And he made two capitals of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one capital was five cubits, and the height of the other capital was five cubits. ¹⁷There were nets of checker-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the capitals which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one capital, and seven for the other capital. ¹⁸So he made the pillars; and there were two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the capitals that were upon the top of the ^[c]pillars: and so did he for the other capital. ¹⁹And the capitals that were upon the top of the pillars in the porch were of lily-work, four cubits. ²⁰And there were capitals above also upon the two pillars, close by the belly which was beside the network: and the pomegranates were two hundred, in rows round about upon the other capital. ²¹And he set up the pillars at the porch of

from brim to brim, round in compass; and the height thereof was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits compassed it round about. ³And under it was the likeness of ^[a]oxen, which did compass it round about, ^[b]for ten cubits, compassing the sea round about. The ^[c]oxen were in two rows, cast when it was cast. ⁴It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set upon them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. ⁵And it was a handbreadth thick; and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower of a lily: it received and held three thousand baths. ⁶He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them; such things as belonged to the burnt-offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

⁷And he made the ten candlesticks of gold according to the ordinance concerning them; and he set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left. ⁸He made also ten tables, and placed them

the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof [d]Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof [e]Boaz. ²²And upon the top of the pillars was lily-work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

²³And he made the molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and the height thereof was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits compassed it round about. ²⁴And under the brim of it round about there were knops which did compass it, [f]for ten cubits, compassing the sea round about: the knops were in two rows, cast when it was cast. ²⁵It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; and the sea was set upon them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. ²⁶And it was a handbreadth thick: and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower of a lily: it held two thousand baths.

²⁷And he made the ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of

in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made a hundred basins of gold. ⁹Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. ¹⁰And he set the sea on the right side *of the house* eastward, toward the south. ¹¹And Hiram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins.

So Hiram made an end of doing the work that he wrought for king Solomon in the house of God: ¹²the two pillars, and the bowls, and the two capitals which were on the top of the pillars, and the two networks to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars, ¹³and the four hundred pomegranates for the two networks; two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were [d]upon the pillars. ¹⁴He made also the bases, and the lavers made he upon the bases; ¹⁵one sea, and the twelve oxen under it. ¹⁶The pots also, and the shovels, and the flesh-hooks, and all the vessels thereof, did Hiram his father make for king Solomon, for the house of Jehovah, of bright brass. ¹⁷In the plain of

it. ²⁸And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had panels; ^[a]and there were panels between the ledges; ²⁹and on the panels that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubim; and upon the ledges ^[b]there was a pedestal above; and beneath the lions and oxen were wreaths of hanging work. ³⁰And every base had four brazen wheels, and axles of brass; and the four feet thereof had ^[c]undersetters: beneath the laver were the undersetters molten, with wreaths at the side of each. ³¹And the mouth of it within the capital and above was a cubit: and the mouth thereof was round after the work of a pedestal, a cubit and a half; and also upon the mouth of it were gravings, and their panels were foursquare, not round. ³²And the four wheels were underneath the panels; and the axletrees of the wheels were in the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit. ³³And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their felloes, and their spokes, and their naves, were all molten. ³⁴And there were four undersetters at the four corners of each base: the undersetters thereof

the Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zeredah. ¹⁸Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass ^[e]could not be found out.

¹⁹And Solomon made all the vessels that were in the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon was the showbread; ²⁰and the candlesticks with their lamps, to burn according to the ordinance before the oracle, of pure gold; ²¹and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, of gold, and that perfect gold; ²²and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the firepans, of pure gold. And as for the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple, were of gold. (2 chronicles 4:1-22)

were of the base itself. ³⁵And in the top of the base was there a round compass half a cubit high; and on the top of the base the stays thereof and the panels thereof were of the same. ³⁶And on the plates of the stays thereof, and on the panels thereof, he graved cherubim, lions, and palm-trees, according to the space of each, with wreaths round about. ³⁷After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one form.

³⁸And he made ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths; and every laver was four cubits; and upon every one of the ten bases one laver. ³⁹And he set the bases, five on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, toward the south.

⁴⁰And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he wrought for king Solomon in the house of Jehovah: ⁴¹the two pillars, and the two bowls of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars; and the two networks to cover the two bowls

of the capitals that were on the top of the pillars; ⁴²and the four hundred pomegranates for the two networks; two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowls of the capitals that were ^[a]upon the pillars; ⁴³and the ten bases, and the ten lavers on the bases; ⁴⁴and the one sea, and the twelve oxen under the sea; ⁴⁵and the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: even all ^[o]these vessels, which Hiram made for king Solomon, in the house of Jehovah, were of burnished brass. ⁴⁶In the plain of the Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarethan. ⁴⁷And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, because they were exceeding many: the weight of the brass ^[a]could not be found out.

⁴⁸And Solomon made all the vessels that were in the house of Jehovah: the golden altar, and the table whereupon the showbread was, of gold; ⁴⁹and the candlesticks, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, of pure gold; and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, of gold; ⁵⁰and the cups, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the firepans, of pure

gold; and the hinges, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple, of gold.

⁵¹Thus all the work that king Solomon wrought in the house of Jehovah was finished. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated, *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, and put them in the treasuries of the house of Jehovah. (1 Kings 7:13-51)

How Many Baths did the Cup Hold ?

²⁶And it was a handbreadth thick: and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower of a lily: it held two thousand baths. (1 Kings 7:26)

⁵And it was a handbreadth thick; and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower of a lily: it received and held three thousand baths. (2 Chronicles 4:5)

What was Found in the Ark?

(1 Kings

⁹There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone which Moses put there at Horeb, ^[a]when Jehovah made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of

8:9)	the land of Egypt.
(2 Chronicles 5:10)	¹⁰ There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put <i>there</i> at Horeb, ^[a] when Jehovah made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.
(Hebrews 9:4)	⁴ having a golden ^[a] altar of incense, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein ^[b] was a golden pot holding the manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

Where Does God Dwell According to the Bible?

¹²Then spake Solomon, Jehovah hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. ¹³I have surely built thee a house of habitation, a place for thee to dwell in for ever. (1 Kings 8:12-13)

¹⁴that thou keep the commandment, without spot, without reproach, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: ¹⁵which in ^[a]its own times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of ^[b]kings, and Lord of ^[c]lords; ¹⁶who only hath immortality, dwelling in light unapproachable; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honor and power eternal. Amen. (1 Timothy 6:14-16)

Does God Dwell in Manmade Houses?

¹²Then spake Solomon, Jehovah hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. ¹³I have surely built thee a house of habitation, a place for thee to dwell in for ever. (1 kings 8:12-13)

⁴⁸Howbeit the Most High dwelleth not in *houses* made with hands; as saith the prophet,

⁴⁹^[a]The heaven is my throne, And the earth the footstool of my feet: What manner of house will ye build me? saith the Lord:

Or what is the place of my rest? (Acts 7:48-49)

Is There a Man Without Sin?

(1 Kings 8:46)

⁴⁶If they sin against thee (for there is no man that sinneth not), and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that ^[a]they carry them away captive unto the land of the enemy, far off or near;

(1 John 3:5-6)

⁵And ye know that he was manifested to ^[a]take away sins; and in him is no sin. ⁶Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither ^[b]knoweth him.

(1 John 3:9)

⁹Whosoever is begotten of God doeth no sin, because his seed abideth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is begotten of God.

How Many Chief Officers who were over Solomon's Work?

²³These were the chief officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, who bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. (1 Kings 9:23)

¹⁰And these were the chief officers of king Solomon, even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people. (2 chronicles 8:10)

How Much Gold was Brought to Solomon?

²⁷And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. ²⁸And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon. (1 Kings 9:27-28)

¹⁸And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they came with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and fetched from thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon. (2 Chronicles 8:18)

Did Asa Take Away the High Places?

¹⁴But the high places were not taken away: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect with Jehovah all his days. (1 Kings 15:14)

²And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of Jehovah his God: ³for he took away the foreign altars, and the high places, and brake down the pillars, and hewed down the Asherim, (2

Chronicles 14:2-3)

When did Baasha Begin to Reign?

³³In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, *and reigned* twenty and four years. (1 Kings 15:33)

16 In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any one to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. (2 Chronicles 16:1)

How Many Years did Omri Reign Over Israel?

²³In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, *and reigned* twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah. (1 Kings 16:23)

²⁹And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years. (1 Kings 16:29)

When did Elisha Take Elijah's Mantle: before or after his Ascension?

¹⁹So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing, with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed over unto him, and cast his mantle upon him. (1 Kings 19:19)

¹²Elisha saw it and cried out, "My father, my father, the chariot of Israel and its horsemen!" And he no longer saw Elijah. Then he took hold of his own clothes and tore them into two pieces [in grief]. ¹³He picked up the mantle of Elijah that fell off him, and went back and stood by the bank of the Jordan. ¹⁴He took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him and struck the waters and said, "Where is the LORD, the God of Elijah?" And when he too had struck the waters, they divided this way and that, and Elisha crossed over. (2 Kings 2:12-14)

Did Jehoshaphat Remove the High Places?

⁴²Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. ⁴³He walked in all the ways of Asa his father, without turning from them, doing

⁵Therefore the LORD established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought tribute to Jehoshaphat, and he had great wealth and honor. ⁶His heart was encouraged *and* he took great pride in the ways of the LORD; moreover, he again removed the high

right in the sight of the LORD. However, the high places were not removed; the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places. (1 Kings 22:42-43)

places [of pagan worship] and the Asherim from Judah. (2 Chronicles 17:5-6)

Most Important Contradictions in 2 Kings

Was Jesus the Only One Who Brought People Back to Life?

³²When Elisha came into the house, the child was dead and lying on his bed. ³³So he went in, shut the door behind the two of them, and prayed to the LORD. ³⁴Then he went up and lay on the child and put his mouth on his mouth, his eyes on his eyes, and his hands on his hands. And as he stretched himself out on him *and* held him, the boy's skin became warm. ³⁵Then he returned and walked in the house once back and forth, and went up [again] and stretched himself out on him; and the boy sneezed seven times and he opened his eyes. (2 Kings 4:32-35)

⁴³When He had said this, He shouted with a loud voice, "Lazarus, come out!" ⁴⁴Out came the man who had been dead, his hands and feet *tightly* wrapped in burial cloths (linen strips), and with a [burial] cloth wrapped around his face. Jesus said to them, "Unwrap him and release him." (John 11:43-44)

When did Ahaziah Begin to Reign?

²⁵In the twelfth year of Joram (Jehoram) the son of Ahab king of Israel, Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah began to reign. (2 Kings 8:25)

²⁹In the eleventh year of Joram, the son of Ahab, Ahaziah became king over Judah. (2 Kings 9:29)

How Old was Ahaziah When he Became King?

²⁶Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Athaliah, the granddaughter of Omri king of Israel. (2 Kings 8:26)

²Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri. (2 Chronicles 22:2)

Where and how did Ahaziah Die?

²⁷But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him and said, "Smite him also in the chariot." And they did so at the ascent to Gur, which is by Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and died there. (2 Kings 9:27)

⁹And he sought Ahaziah, and they caught him (for he had hid in Samaria) and brought him to Jehu. And when they had slain him, they buried him, "because," said they, "he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart." So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep the kingdom still. (2 Chronicles 22:9)

Where was Joash Buried?

²⁰And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and smote Joash at the house of Millo, *on the way that goeth down to Silla*. ²¹For Jozacar the son

²⁴For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men; and the LORD delivered a very

of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead. (2 Kings 12:20-21)

great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

²⁵And when they had departed from him (for they left him with grave diseases), his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died. And they buried him in the City of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchers of the kings. (2 Chronicles 24:24-25)

When did Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz Begin to Reign?

¹⁰In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years. (2 Kings 13:10)

13 In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years. (2 Kings 13:1)

How Long did Jotham the son of Uzziah Reign?

³⁰And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him and slew him, and reigned in his stead in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. (2 Kings 15:30)

³²In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign. ³³Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jerusha the daughter of Zadok. (2 Kings 15:32-33)

Did Ahaz Die or was he Killed?

⁵Then Rezin king of Aram and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel marched up to fight against Jerusalem and besieged Ahaz, but they could not overpower him...²⁰Ahaz rested with his ancestors and was buried with them in the City of David. And Hezekiah his son succeeded him as king. (2 Kings 16:5-20)

28 Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: and he did not that which was right in the eyes of Jehovah, like David his father; ²but he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for the Baalim. ³Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, according to the abominations of the nations whom Jehovah cast out before the children of Israel. ⁴And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and

	<p>under every green tree.</p> <p>⁵Wherefore Jehovah his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away of his a great multitude of captives, and brought them to Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter. (2 Chronicles 28:1-5)</p>
--	---

Why did God Turn the Sundial Back Ten Degrees: for Healing or Defending the City?

<p>⁸And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that Jehovah will heal me, and that I shall go up unto the house of Jehovah the third day? ⁹And Isaiah said, This shall be the sign unto thee from Jehovah, that Jehovah will do the thing that he hath spoken: ^[a]shall the shadow go forward ten ^[b]steps, or go back ten steps? ¹⁰And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to decline ten steps: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten steps. ¹¹And Isaiah the prophet cried unto Jehovah;</p>	<p>⁶And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city. ⁷And this shall be the sign unto thee from Jehovah, that Jehovah will do this thing that he hath spoken: ⁸behold, I will cause the shadow on the steps, which is gone down on the ^[a]dial of Ahaz ^[b]with the sun, to return backward ten steps. So the sun returned ten steps ^[c]on the dial whereon it was gone down. (Isaiah 38:6-8)</p>
--	--

and he brought the shadow ten steps backward, by which it had gone down on the dial of Ahaz. (2 Kings 20:8-11)

Did King Josiah Die or was Killed?

²⁰Therefore, behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again. (2 Kings 22:20)

²⁹In his days Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and *Pharaoh-necho* slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him. ³⁰And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead. (2 Kings 23:29-30)

Where did King Josiah Die: at Megiddo or Jerusalem?

²⁹In his days Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and *Pharaoh-necho* slew him at Megiddo, when he

²³And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded. ²⁴So his servants took him out of the

had seen him. ³⁰And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead. (2 Kings 23:29-30)

chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had, and brought him to Jerusalem; and he died, and was buried in the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. (2 Chronicles 35:23-24)

How Old was Jehoiachin when he Reigned and How Long did he Reign?

⁸Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem three months: and his mother's name was Nehushta the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. (2 Kings 24:8)

⁹Jehoiachin was ^[a]eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah. (2 Chronicles 36:9)

Who Succeeded Jehoiachin: his Uncle or his Brother?

¹⁵And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon; and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^[a]officers, and the ^[b]chief men of the land, carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. ¹⁶And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and the

⁹Jehoiachin was ^[a]eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah. ¹⁰And at the return of the year king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to

craftsmen and the smiths a thousand, all of them strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. ¹⁷And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah, *Jehoiachin's* father's brother, king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah. (2 Kings 24:15-17)

Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of Jehovah, and made Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem. (2 Chronicles 36:9-10)

When did Nebuzaradan Burn the House of God?

⁸Now in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem. ⁹And he burnt the house of Jehovah, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, even every great house, burnt he with fire. (2 Kings 25:8-9)

¹²Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, who stood before the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem. ¹³And he burned the house of Jehovah, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, even every great house, burned he with fire. (Jeremiah 52:12-13)

How High was the Capital?

¹⁷The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and a capital of brass was upon it; and the height of

²²And a capital of brass was upon it; and the height of the one capital was five cubits, with network and

the capital was three cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the capital round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with network. (2 Kings 25:17)

pomegranates upon the capital round about, all of brass: and the second pillar also had like unto these, and pomegranates. (Jeremiah 52:22)

How Many Men who Saw the King's Face were Taken by Seraiah?

¹⁸And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the threshold: ¹⁹and out of the city he took an ^[a]officer that was set over the men of war; and five men of them that saw the king's face, who were found in the city; and the ^[b]scribe, the captain of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the city. (2 Kings 25:18-19)

²⁴And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the threshold: ²⁵and out of the city he took an ^[a]officer that was set over the men of war; and seven men of them that saw the king's face, that were found in the city; and the scribe of the captain of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. (Jeremiah 52:24-25)

How Many Men did See the King's Face?

¹⁹and out of the city he took an [a] officer that was set over the men of war; and five men of them that saw the king's face, who were found in the city; and the [b] scribe, the captain of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the city. (2 Kings 25:19)

²⁵and out of the city he took an [a] officer that was set over the men of war; and seven men of them that saw the king's face, that were found in the city; and the scribe of the captain of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. (Jeremiah 52:25)

When did the King of Babylon Release the King of Judah?

²⁷And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reign, did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison; (2 Kings 25:27)

³¹And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the *first* year of his reign, lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison; (Jeremiah 52:31)

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Chronicles

Who was Zerubbabel's Father: Pedaiah or Shealtiel?

¹⁹And the sons of Pedaiah were Zerubbabel and Shimei; and the sons of Zerubbabel: Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister; (1 Chronicles 3:19)

²Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel and his brethren, and built the altar of the God of Israel to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses, the man of God. (Ezra 3:2)

What were the Generations from David to the Babylonian Captivity?

3 Now these were the sons of David, that were born unto him in Hebron: the first-born, Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second, Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess; ²the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; ³the fifth, Shephatiah of Abital; the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife: ⁴six were born unto him in Hebron; and

⁶and Jesse begat David the king.

And David begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Uriah; ⁷and Solomon begat Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begat Abijah; and Abijah begat ^[a]Asa; ⁸and ^[b]Asa begat Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Uzziah; ⁹and Uzziah begat Jotham; and Jotham

there he reigned seven years and six months. And in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years; ⁵and these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of Ammiel; ⁶and Ibhar, and Elishama, and Eliphelet, ⁷and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, ⁸and Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine. ⁹All these were the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines; and Tamar was their sister.

¹⁰And Solomon's son was Rehoboam, Abijah his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son, ¹¹Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son, ¹²Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son, ¹³Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son, ¹⁴Amon his son, Josiah his son. ¹⁵And the sons of Josiah: the first-born Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. ¹⁶And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son. (1 Chronicles 3:1-16)

begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat Hezekiah; ¹⁰and Hezekiah begat Manasseh; and Manasseh begat ^[c]Amon; and ^[d]Amon begat Josiah; ¹¹and Josiah begat Jechoniah and his brethren, at the time of the ^[e]carrying away to Babylon. (Matthew 1:6-11)

Was Jechoniah Josiah's Son or Grandson?

¹⁵And the sons of Josiah: the first-born Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. ¹⁶And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son. (1 Chronicles 3:15-16)

¹¹and Josiah begat Jechoniah and his brethren, at the time of the ^[a]carrying away to Babylon. (Matthew 1:11)

Did Jeconiah Have Children?

(1
Chronicles
3:16-18)

¹⁶And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son. ¹⁷And the sons of Jeconiah, ^[a]the captive: Shealtiel his son, ¹⁸and Malchiram, and Pedaiah, and Shenazzar, Jekamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.

(Matthew
1:11-12)

¹¹and Josiah begat Jechoniah and his brethren, at the time of the ^[a]carrying away to Babylon. ¹²And after the ^[b]carrying away to Babylon, Jechoniah begat ^[c]Shealtiel; and ^[d]Shealtiel begat Zerubbabel;

(Jeremiah
22:24-30)

²⁴As I live, saith Jehovah, though ^[a]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; ²⁵and I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them of whom thou art afraid, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. ²⁶And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. ²⁷But to the land whereunto ^[b]their soul longeth to return,

	<p>thither shall they not return. ²⁸Is this man Coniah a despised broken ^[c]vessel? is he a vessel wherein none delighteth? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into the land which they know not? ²⁹O ^[d]earth, earth, earth, hear the word of Jehovah. ³⁰Thus saith Jehovah, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days; for no more shall a man of his seed prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling in Judah.</p>
--	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Could Jesus Inherit David's Throne?</h2>	
<p>(1 Chronicles 3:16-18)</p>	<p>¹⁶And the sons of Jehoiakim: Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son. ¹⁷And the sons of Jeconiah, ^[a]the captive: Shealtiel his son, ¹⁸and Malchiram, and Pedaiah, and Shenazzar, Jekamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.</p>
<p>(Jeremiah 22:24-30)</p>	<p>²⁴As I live, saith Jehovah, though ^[a]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; ²⁵and I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them of whom thou art afraid, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. ²⁶And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. ²⁷But to the land whereunto ^[b]their soul longeth to return, thither shall they not return. ²⁸Is this man Coniah a despised broken ^[c]vessel? is he a vessel wherein none delighteth? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into the land which they know not? ²⁹O ^[d]earth, earth, earth, hear the word of Jehovah. ³⁰Thus saith Jehovah, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days; for no</p>

	<p>more shall a man of his seed prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling in Judah.</p>
<p>(Matthew 1:1-17)</p>	<p>1 ^[a]The book of the ^[b]generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.</p> <p>²Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judah and his brethren; ³and Judah begat Perez and Zerah of Tamar; and Perez begat Hezron; and Hezron begat ^[c]Ram; ⁴and ^[d]Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon; and Nahshon begat Salmon; ⁵and Salmon begat Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; ⁶and Jesse begat David the king.</p> <p>And David begat Solomon of her <i>that had been the wife</i> of Uriah; ⁷and Solomon begat Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begat Abijah; and Abijah begat ^[e]Asa; ⁸and ^[f]Asa begat Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Uzziah; ⁹and Uzziah begat Jotham; and Jotham begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat Hezekiah; ¹⁰and Hezekiah begat Manasseh; and Manasseh begat ^[g]Amon; and ^[h]Amon begat Josiah; ¹¹and Josiah begat Jechoniah and his brethren, at the time of the ^[i]carrying away to Babylon.</p> <p>¹²And after the ^[j]carrying away to Babylon, Jechoniah begat ^[k]Shealtiel; and ^[l]Shealtiel begat Zerubbabel; ¹³and Zerubbabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; ¹⁴and Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; ¹⁵and Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; ¹⁶and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.</p> <p>¹⁷So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the ^[m]carrying away to Babylon fourteen generations; and from the ^[n]carrying away to Babylon unto the Christ fourteen generations.</p>

Were Saul's Family Members Killed with him?

(1
Chronicles
10:6)

⁶So Saul died, and his three sons; and all his house died together.

(2 Samuel
21:3-9)

³and David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of Jehovah? ⁴And the Gibeonites said unto him, It is no matter of silver or gold between us and Saul, or his house; ^[a]neither is it for us to put any man to death in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you. ⁵And they said unto the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us, ^[b]that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the borders of Israel, ⁶let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto Jehovah in Gibeah of Saul, the chosen of Jehovah. And the king said, I will give them.

⁷But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of Jehovah's oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul. ⁸But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of ^[c]Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she bare to Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite: ⁹and he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the mountain before Jehovah, and they fell *all* seven together. And they were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days,

	at the beginning of barley harvest.
(2 Samuel 2:7-9)	<p>⁷Now therefore let your hands be strong, and be ye valiant; for Saul your lord is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.</p> <p>⁸Now Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, had taken ^[a]Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; ⁹and he made him king over Gilead, and over the ^[b]Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.</p>

Most Important Contradictions in 2 Chronicles

Who was King Abijah's Mother: Micaiah or Maacah?

(2 Chronicles 13:1-2)	13 In the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah. ² Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Micaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.
(2 Chronicles 11:18-20)	¹⁸ And Rehoboam took him a wife, Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David, ^[a] and of Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse; ¹⁹ and she bare him sons: Jeush, and Shemariah, and Zaham. ²⁰ And after her he took ^[b] Maacah the daughter of Absalom; and she bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.
(1 Kings 15:1-2)	15 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat began Abijam to reign over Judah. ² Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was ^[a] Maacah the daughter of ^[b] Abishalom.

Most Important Contradictions in Ezra & Nehemiah

How Many Members of Arah did Return from Babylon?

⁵The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five. (Ezra 2:5)

¹⁰The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two. (Nehemiah 7:10)

How Many Members of Pahath-moab did Return from Babylon?

⁶The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua *and* Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve. (Ezra 2:6)

¹¹The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen. (Nehemiah 7:11)

How Many Members of Zattu did Return from Babylon?

⁸The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. (Ezra 2:8)

¹³The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. (Nehemiah 7:13)

How Many Members of Bani did Return from Babylon?

¹⁰The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two. (Ezra 2:10)

¹⁵The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. (Nehemiah 7:15)

How Many Members of Bebai did Return from Babylon?

¹¹The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three. (Ezra 2:11)

¹⁶The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. (Nehemiah 7:16)

How Many Members of Azgad did Return from Babylon?

¹²The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. (Ezra 2:12)

¹⁷The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. (Nehemiah 7:17)

How Many Members of Adonikam did Return from Babylon?

¹³The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and

¹⁸The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore

six. (Ezra 2:13)

and seven. (Nehemiah 7:18)

How Many Members of Bigvai did Return from Babylon?

¹⁴The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six. (Ezra 2:14)

¹⁹The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. (Nehemiah 7:19)

How Many Members of Adin did Return from Babylon?

¹⁵The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four. (Ezra 2:15)

²⁰The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. (Nehemiah 7:20)

How Many Members of Bezai did Return from Babylon?

¹⁷The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three. (Ezra 2:17)

²³The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. (Nehemiah 7:23)

How Many Members of Hashum did Return from Babylon?

¹⁹The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and

²²The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and

three. (Ezra 2:19)

eight. (Nehemiah 7:22)

How Many Members of Beth-lehem and Netophah did Return from Babylon?

²¹The children of Beth-lehem, a hundred twenty and three. ²²The men of Netophah, fifty and six. (Ezra 2:21-22)

²⁶The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, a hundred fourscore and eight. (Nehemiah 7:26)

How Many Members of Beth-el and Ai did Return from Babylon?

²⁸The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three. (Ezra 2:28)

³²The men of Beth-el and Ai, a hundred twenty and three. (Nehemiah 7:32)

How Many Members of Lod, Hadid, and Ono did Return from Babylon?

³³The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five. (Ezra 2:33)

³⁷The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. (Nehemiah 7:37)

How Many Members of Senaah did Return from Babylon?

³⁵The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty. (Ezra 2:35)

³⁸The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. (Nehemiah 7:38)

How Many Members of Asaph did Return from Babylon?

⁴¹The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred twenty and eight. (Ezra 2:41)

⁴⁴The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred forty and eight. (Nehemiah 7:44)

How Many Members of Porters did Return from Babylon?

⁴²The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all a hundred thirty and nine. (Ezra 2:42)

⁴⁵The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, a hundred thirty and eight. (Nehemiah 7:45)

How Many Members of Delaiah, Tobiah, and Nekoda did Return from Babylon?

⁶⁰the children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two. (Ezra 2:60)

⁶²The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. (Nehemiah 7:62)

How Many People Returning from Babylon Could not Show their Fathers' Houses?

⁵⁹And these were they that went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, ^[a]Addan, and Immer; but they could not show their fathers' houses, and their seed, whether they were of Israel: ⁶⁰the children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two. ⁶¹And of the children of the priests: the children of ^[b]Habaiah, the children of Hakkoz, the children of Barzillai, who took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name. ⁶²These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found:

⁶¹And these were they that went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer; but they could not show their fathers' houses, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel: ⁶²The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. ⁶³And of the priests: the children of Hobaiah, the children of Hakkoz, the children of Barzillai, who took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name. ⁶⁴These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore ^[a]were

therefore ⁶³were they deemed polluted and put from the priesthood. ⁶³And the governor said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.

⁶⁴The whole assembly together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, ⁶⁵besides their men-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred singing men and singing women. ⁶⁶Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; ⁶⁷their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. (Ezra 2:59-67)

they deemed polluted and put from the priesthood. ⁶⁵And the governor said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.

⁶⁶The whole assembly together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, ⁶⁷besides their men-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women. ⁶⁸Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; ⁶⁹*their* camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. (Nehemiah 7:61-69)

How Many Singers did Return from Babylon?

⁶⁵besides their men-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred singing men and singing women. (Ezra

⁶⁷besides their men-servants and their maid-servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing

2:65)

women. (Nehemiah 7:67)

How Much did the Heads Offer for the House of God?

⁶⁸And some of the heads of fathers' *houses*, when they came to the house of Jehovah which is in Jerusalem, offered willingly for the house of God to set it up in its place: ⁶⁹they gave after their ability into the treasury of the work threescore and one thousand darics of gold, and five thousand ^[a]pounds of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

⁷⁰So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinim, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities. (Ezra 2:68-70)

⁷⁰And some from among the heads of fathers' *houses* gave unto the work. The governor gave to the treasury a thousand darics of gold, fifty basins, five hundred and thirty priests' garments. ⁷¹And some of the heads of fathers' *houses* gave into the treasury of the work twenty thousand darics of gold, and two thousand and two hundred ^[a]pounds of silver. ⁷²And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand darics of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

⁷³So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinim, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities.

And when the seventh month was come, the children of Israel were in their cities. (Nehemiah 7:70-73)

Was Mahli the Son of Levi?

(Ezra 8:18)	¹⁸ And according to the good hand of our God upon us they brought us ^[a] a man of discretion, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen
(Genesis 46:11)	¹¹ And the sons of Levi: ^[a] Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
(1 Chronicles 6:1)	6 The sons of Levi: ^[a] Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

Most Important Contradictions in Job

Does the Earth Have Pillars?	
(Job 9:6)	⁶ Who shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble
(Job 26:7)	⁷ He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.
(1 Samuel 2:8)	⁸ He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes and to make them inherit the throne of glory. For the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and He hath set the world upon them.

Does God Dislike Wisdom and Wise People?	
(Job 37:23-24)	²³ Concerning the Almighty, we cannot find Him out; He is excellent in power and in judgment, and abounding in justice; He will not afflict. ²⁴ Men do therefore fear Him; He respecteth not any that are wise of heart."
(1 Corinthians 1:18-25)	¹⁸ For the word of the cross is to them that ^[a] perish foolishness; but unto us who ^[b] are saved it is the power of God. ¹⁹ For it is written, ^[c] I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought.

	<p>²⁰ Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this ^[d]world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of the world? ²¹ For seeing that in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom knew not God, it was God's good pleasure through the foolishness of the ^[e]preaching to save them that believe. ²² Seeing that Jews ask for signs, and Greeks seek after wisdom: ²³ but we preach ^[f]Christ crucified, unto Jews a stumblingblock, and unto Gentiles foolishness; ²⁴ but unto ^[g]them that are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. ²⁵ Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.</p>
(Proverbs 2:1-2)	<p>2 My son, if thou wilt receive my words and hide my commandments within thee, ²so that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom and apply thine heart to understanding</p>

Most Important Contradictions in Psalms

Is God Near or Far?

10 Why standest Thou afar off, O LORD? Why hidest Thou Thyself in times of trouble? (Psalm 10:1)

The LORD is near to all who call on Him, to all who call on Him in truth (without guile). (Psalm 145:18)

Are There Good-doers?

³They have all turned aside; they are all together become filthy. There is none that doeth good; no, not one. (Psalm 14:3)

²⁹and shall come forth — they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life, and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. (John 5:29)

Is God Responsive Enough?

22 My God, My God, why hast Thou forsaken Me? Why art Thou so far from helping Me, and from the words of My groaning?

²O My God, I cry in the daytime, but Thou hearest not; and in the night season I am not silent. (Psalm

46 God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Psalm 46:1)

22:1-2)

Does God Break the Covenant?

³¹if they break My statutes and keep not My commandments,

³²then will I visit their transgression with the rod and their iniquity with stripes. (Psalm 89:31-32)

³⁸But thou hast rejected and abhorred, thou hast been angry with thine anointed.

³⁹Thou hast ^[a]broken the Covenant of thy servant, *and* profaned his ^[b]crown, *casting it* on the ground. (Psalm 89:38-39)

Is God the Only Holy One?

(Revelation
15:4)

⁴Who shall not fear Thee, O Lord, and glorify Thy name? For Thou only art holy. For all nations shall come and worship before Thee, for Thy judgments are made manifest.”

(Exodus
22:31)

³¹“And ye shall be holy men unto Me; neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn by beasts in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogs.

(Leviticus
11:44-45)

⁴⁴For I am Jehovah your God: sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that moveth upon the earth. ⁴⁵For I am Jehovah that brought you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye

	shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.
--	---

Most Important Contradictions in Proverbs

Does Happiness Lie in Wisdom?

¹³Happy is the man that findeth wisdom and the man that getteth understanding (Proverbs 3:13)

¹⁸For in much wisdom is much grief, and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. (Ecclesiastes 1:18)

Should we Believe Everything?

(Proverbs
14:15)

¹⁵The simple believeth every word, but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

(1
Corinthians
13:6-7)

⁶rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth; ⁷^[a]beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

(1 John 4:1)

4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but prove the spirits, whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

Is Sadness Better than Merriness?

(Proverbs 17:22)	²² A merry heart doeth good like a medicine, but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
(Ecclesiastes 8:15)	¹⁵ Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun than to eat and to drink and to be merry, for that shall abide with him from his labor the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.
(Ecclesiastes 7:3)	³ Sorrow is better than laughter, for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.
(Luke 6:25)	²⁵ Woe unto you that are full, for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now, for ye shall mourn and weep.

Is it Ok to Rejoice When the Enemy Falls?

¹⁰ The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance; he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked (Psalm 58:10)	¹⁷ Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth (Proverbs 24:17)
--	--

Should a Fool be Answered?

⁴Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. (Proverbs 26:4)

⁵Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he think himself wise in his own conceit. (Proverbs 26:5)

Most Important Contradictions in Ecclesiastes

Will the Earth Perish?

⁴One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh; but the earth abideth for ever. (Ecclesiastes 1:4)

¹⁰But the Day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat. The earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. (2 Peter 3:10)

Is There a New Thing under the Sun?

⁹The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done, is that which shall be done; and there is no new thing under the sun. (Ecclesiastes 1:9)

¹⁶Thus saith Jehovah, who maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; ¹⁷^[a]who bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the mighty man (they lie down together, they shall not rise; they are extinct, they are quenched as a wick): ¹⁸Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. ¹⁹Behold, I will do a new thing; now shall it spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert. (Isaiah 43:16-19)

Most Important Contradictions in Isaiah

Will God Stand or Sit to Judge Peoples?

¹³Jehovah standeth up to contend, and standeth to judge the [a]peoples. (Isaiah 3:13)

¹²Let the nations bestir themselves, and come up to the valley of [a]Jehoshaphat; for there will I sit to judge all the nations round about. (Joel 3:12)

Will All People See God's Glory and Majesty?

¹⁰Let favor be showed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness; in the land of uprightness will he deal wrongfully, and will not behold the majesty of Jehovah. (Isaiah 26:10)

⁵and the glory of Jehovah shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together; for the mouth of Jehovah hath spoken it. (Isaiah 40:5)

Does God Feel Wrath?

⁴Wrath is not in me: would that the briers and thorns were against me in battle! I would march upon them, I would burn them together. (Jeremiah 21:5)

⁵And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation. (Jeremiah 21:5)

Most Important Contradictions in Jeremiah

Did Zedekiah Die or was Killed?

⁴Yet hear the word of Jehovah, O Zedekiah king of Judah: thus saith Jehovah concerning thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword; ⁵thou shalt die in peace; and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings that were before thee, so shall they make a burning for thee; and they shall lament thee, *saying*, Ah Lord! for I have spoken the word, saith Jehovah. (Jeremiah 34:4-5)

¹⁰And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah. ¹¹And he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in fetters, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death. (Jeremiah 52:10-11)

Most Important Contradictions in Ezekiel

What is the New Moon Offering?

¹¹And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto Jehovah: two young bullocks, and one ram, seven he-lambs a year old without blemish (Numbers 28:11)

⁶And on the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram; they shall be without blemish (Ezekiel 46:6)

What are the Borders of Israel?

(Genesis 15:18)	<p>¹⁸In that day Jehovah made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates</p>
(Exodus 23:31)	<p>³¹And I will set thy border from the Red Sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the wilderness unto ^[a]the River: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.</p>
(Numbers 34:1-12)	<p>34 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, saying, ²Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan according to the borders thereof), ³then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the side of Edom, and your south border shall be from the end of the Salt Sea eastward; ⁴and your border shall turn about southward of the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass along to Zin; and the goings out thereof shall be southward of Kadesh-barnea; and it shall go forth to Hazar-addar, and pass along to Azmon; ⁵and the border shall turn about from Azmon unto the brook of Egypt, and the goings out thereof shall be at the sea.</p> <p>⁶And for the western border, ye shall have the great sea ^[a]and the border <i>thereof</i>: this shall be your west border.</p> <p>⁷And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall mark out for you mount Hor; ⁸from mount Hor ye shall mark out unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings out of the border shall be at Zedad; ⁹and the border shall go forth to Ziphron, and the goings</p>

	<p>out thereof shall be at Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border.</p> <p>¹⁰And ye shall mark out your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham; ¹¹and the border shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall go down, and shall reach unto the ^[b]side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward; ¹²and the border shall go down to the Jordan, and the goings out thereof shall be at the Salt Sea. This shall be your land according to the borders thereof round about.</p>
(Ezekiel 47:13-21)	<p>¹³Thus saith the Lord Jehovah: This shall be the border, whereby ye shall divide the land for inheritance according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph <i>shall have two</i> portions. ¹⁴And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; for I ^[a]sware to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.</p> <p>¹⁵And this shall be the border of the land: On the north side, from the great sea, by the way of Hethlon, unto the entrance of Zedad; ¹⁶Hamath, Berothah, Sibram, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; ^[b]Hazer-hatticon, which is by the border of Hauran. ¹⁷And the border from the sea, shall be Hazar-enon at the border of Damascus; and on the north northward is the border of Hamath. This is the north side. ¹⁸And the east side, between Hauran and Damascus and Gilead, and the land of Israel, shall be the Jordan; from the <i>north</i> border, unto the east sea shall ye measure. This is the east side. ¹⁹And the south side southward shall be from Tamar as far as the waters of Meriboth-kadesh, to the brook <i>of Egypt</i>, unto the great sea. This is the south side southward. ²⁰And the west side shall be the great sea, from the <i>south</i> border as far as over against the entrance of Hamath. This is the west side.</p>

	<p>²¹So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.</p>
--	--

Most Important Contradictions in Hosea

Will Ephraim Return to Egypt?

¹¹Because Ephraim hath multiplied altars for sinning, altars have been unto him for sinning. ¹²I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law; but they are counted as a strange thing. ¹³As for the sacrifices of mine offerings, they sacrifice flesh and eat it; but Jehovah accepteth them not: now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins; they shall return to Egypt. (Hosea 8:11-13)

³Yet I taught Ephraim to walk; ^[a]I took them on my arms; but they knew not that I healed them. ⁴I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love; and I was to them as they that lift up the yoke on their jaws; and I laid food before them.

⁵They shall not return into the land of Egypt; but the Assyrian shall be their king, because they refused to return *to me*. (Hosea 11:3-5)

Most Important Contradictions in Micah

Will Everybody Calling God be Delivered?

³²And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of Jehovah shall be delivered; for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem there shall be those that escape, as Jehovah hath said, and ^[a]among the

²²Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy by thy name, and by thy name cast out demons, and by thy name do many ^[a]mighty works? ²³And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

remnant those whom Jehovah doth call. (Joel 2:32)	(Matthew 7:22-23)
---	-------------------

Most Important Contradictions in Matthew

From Which Son of David did Jesus Descend: Solomon or Nathan?

⁵and Salmon begat Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; ⁶and Jesse begat David the king. And David begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Uriah (Matthew 1:5-6)

³¹the *son* of Melea, the *son* of Menna, the *son* of Mattatha, the *son* of Nathan, the *son* of David, ³²the *son* of Jesse, the *son* of Obed, the *son* of Boaz, the *son* of ^[a]Salmon, the *son* of Nahshon (Luke 3:31-32)

Who was Joseph's Father: Jacob or Heli?

¹⁶and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. (Matthew 1:16)

²³And Jesus himself, when he began *to teach*, was about thirty years of age, being the son (as was supposed) of Joseph, the *son* of Heli, (Luke 3:23)

What is the Correct Genealogy of Jesus?

²³And Jesus himself, when he began *to teach*, was about thirty years of age, being the son (as was

1 ^[a]The book of the ^[b]generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

supposed) of Joseph, the son of Heli,²⁴ the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi, the son of Jannai, the son of Joseph,²⁵ the son of Mattathias, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum, the son of Esli, the son of Naggai,²⁶ the son of Maath, the son of Mattathias, the son of Semein, the son of Josech, the son of Joda,²⁷ the son of Joanan, the son of Rhesa, the son of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel,²⁸ the son of Neri, the son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son of Cosam, the son of Elmadam, the son of Er,²⁹ the son of Jesus, the son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim, the son of Matthat, the son of Levi,³⁰ the son of Symeon, the son of Judas, the son of Joseph, the son of Jonam, the son of Eliakim,³¹ the son of Melea, the son of Menna, the son of Mattatha, the son of Nathan, the son of David,³² the son of Jesse, the son of Obed, the son of Boaz, the son of Salmon, the son of Nahshon,³³ the son of Amminadab, the son of Arni,³⁴ the son of Hezron, the son of Perez, the son of Judah, the son of Jacob, the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham,

²Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judah and his brethren;³ and Judah begat Perez and Zerah of Tamar; and Perez begat Hezron; and Hezron begat Ram;⁴ and Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon; and Nahshon begat Salmon;⁵ and Salmon begat Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;⁶ and Jesse begat David the king.

And David begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Uriah;⁷ and Solomon begat Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begat Abijah; and Abijah begat Asa;⁸ and Asa begat Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Uzziah;⁹ and Uzziah begat Jotham; and Jotham begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat Hezekiah;¹⁰ and Hezekiah begat Manasseh; and Manasseh begat Amon; and Amon begat Josiah;¹¹ and Josiah begat Jechoniah and his brethren, at the time of the carrying away to Babylon.

¹²And after the carrying away to Babylon, Jechoniah begat Shealtiel; and Shealtiel begat Zerubbabel;¹³ and Zerubbabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;¹⁴ and

the *son* of Terah, the *son* of Nahor, ³⁵the *son* of Serug, the *son* of Reu, the *son* of Peleg, the *son* of Eber, the *son* of Shelah, ³⁶the *son* of Cainan, the *son* of Arphaxad, the *son* of Shem, the *son* of Noah, the *son* of Lamech, ³⁷the *son* of Methuselah, the *son* of Enoch, the *son* of Jared, the *son* of Mahalaleel, the *son* of Cainan, ³⁸the *son* of Enos, the *son* of Seth, the *son* of Adam, the *son* of God. (Luke 3:23-38)

Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; ¹⁵and Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; ¹⁶and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

¹⁷So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the ^[a]carrying away to Babylon fourteen generations; and from the ^[a]carrying away to Babylon unto the Christ fourteen generations. (Matthew 1:1-17)

Was Jesus Really David's Son?

¹⁷So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the ^[a]carrying away to Babylon fourteen generations; and from the ^[b]carrying away to Babylon unto the Christ fourteen generations. (Matthew 1:17)

³⁵And Jesus answered and said, as he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that the Christ is the son of David? ³⁶David himself said in the Holy Spirit,

^[a]The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, Till I make thine enemies ^[b]the footstool of thy feet.

³⁷David himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he his son? And ^[c]the common people heard him gladly.

Who were the Heroes of the Nativity Story: the Magi or the Shepherds?

(Matthew
2:1-23)

2 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, ^[a]Wise-men from the east came to Jerusalem, saying, ²^[b]Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we saw his star in the east, and are come to ^[c]worship him. ³And when Herod the king heard it, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. ⁴And gathering together all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Christ should be born. ⁵And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written through the prophet,

⁶^[d]And thou Bethlehem, land of Judah, Art in no wise least among the princes of Judah: For out of thee shall come forth a governor, Who shall be shepherd of my people Israel.

⁷Then Herod privily called the ^[e]Wise-men, and learned of them exactly ^[f]what time the star appeared. ⁸And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out exactly concerning the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word, that I also may come and ^[g]worship him. ⁹And they, having heard the king, went their way; and lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. ¹⁰And when they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. ¹¹And they

came into the house and saw the young child with Mary his mother; and they fell down and worshipped him; and opening their treasures they offered unto him gifts, gold and frankincense and myrrh. ¹²And being warned of *God* in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

¹³Now when they were departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. ¹⁴And he arose and took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt; ¹⁵and was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, UOut of Egypt did I call my son.

¹⁶Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the UWise-men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had exactly learned of the UWise-men. ¹⁷Then was fulfilled that which was spoken through Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

¹⁸KA voice was heard in Ramah,
Weeping and great mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children;
And she would not be comforted, because they are not.

¹⁹But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, saying, ²⁰Arise and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead that sought the young child's life. ²¹And he arose and took the

	<p>young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. ²²But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning over Judaea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither; and being warned <i>of God</i> in a dream, he withdrew into the parts of Galilee, ²³and came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth; that it might be fulfilled which was spoken through the prophets, [Ⓜ]that he should be called a Nazarene.</p>
(Luke 2:1-52)	<p>2 Now it came to pass in those days, there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all [Ⓜ]the world should be enrolled. ²This was the first enrolment made when Quirinius was governor of Syria. ³And all went to enrol themselves, every one to his own city. ⁴And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and family of David; ⁵to enrol himself with Mary, who was betrothed to him, being great with child. ⁶And it came to pass, while they were there, the days were fulfilled that she should be delivered. ⁷And she brought forth her firstborn son; and she wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.</p> <p>⁸And there were shepherds in the same country abiding in the field, and keeping [Ⓜ]watch by night over their flock. ⁹And an angel of the Lord stood by them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. ¹⁰And the angel said unto them, Be not afraid; for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which shall be to all the people: ¹¹for there is born to you this day in the city of David a Saviour, who is [Ⓜ]Christ the Lord. ¹²And this <i>is</i> the sign unto you: Ye shall find a babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, and lying in a manger. ¹³And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,</p>

¹⁴Glory to God in the highest,
And on earth ^[d]peace among ^[e]men in whom he is well pleased.

¹⁵And it came to pass, when the angels went away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this ^[t]thing that is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. ¹⁶And they came with haste, and found both Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in the manger. ¹⁷And when they saw it, they made known concerning the saying which was spoken to them about this child. ¹⁸And all that heard it wondered at the things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds. ¹⁹But Mary kept all these ^[s]sayings, pondering them in her heart. ²⁰And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, even as it was spoken unto them.

²¹And when eight days were fulfilled for circumcising him, his name was called JESUS, which was so called by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

²²And when the days of their purification ^[u]according to the law of Moses were fulfilled, they brought him up to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord ²³(as it is written in the law of the Lord, ^[v]Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord), ²⁴and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, ^[w]A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. ²⁵And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and this man was righteous and devout, looking for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit was upon him. ²⁶And it had been revealed unto him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ. ²⁷And he came in the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, that they might do concerning him after the custom of the law, ²⁸then he received him into his arms, and blessed God, and

said,

²⁹ Now lettest thou thy [Ⓚ]servant depart, [Ⓚ]Lord,
According to thy word, in peace;

³⁰ For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

³¹ Which thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples;

³² A light for [Ⓚ]revelation to the Gentiles,

And the glory of thy people Israel.

³³ And his father and his mother were marvelling at the things which were spoken concerning him; ³⁴ and Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the falling and the rising of many in Israel; and for a sign which is spoken against; ³⁵ yea and a sword shall pierce through thine own soul; that thoughts out of many hearts may be revealed. ³⁶ And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher (she was [Ⓚ]of a great age, having lived with a husband seven years from her virginity, ³⁷ and she had been a widow even unto fourscore and four years), who departed not from the temple, worshipping with fastings and supplications night and day. ³⁸ And coming up at that very hour she gave thanks unto God, and spake of him to all them that were looking for the redemption of Jerusalem. ³⁹ And when they had accomplished all things that were according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

⁴⁰ And the child grew, and waxed strong, [Ⓚ]filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

⁴¹ And his parents went every year to Jerusalem at the feast of the passover. ⁴² And when he

was twelve years old, they went up after the custom of the feast; ⁴³and when they had fulfilled the days, as they were returning, the boy Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and his parents knew it not; ⁴⁴but supposing him to be in the company, they went a day's journey; and they sought for him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance: ⁴⁵and when they found him not, they returned to Jerusalem, seeking for him. ⁴⁶And it came to pass, after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the ^[t]teachers, both hearing them, and asking them questions: ⁴⁷and all that heard him were amazed at his understanding and his answers. ⁴⁸And when they saw him, they were astonished; and his mother said unto him, ^[s]Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I sought thee sorrowing. ⁴⁹And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? knew ye not that I must be ^[i]in my Father's house? ⁵⁰And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. ⁵¹And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth; and he was subject unto them: and his mother kept all *these* ^[s]sayings in her heart.

⁵²And Jesus advanced in wisdom and ^[t]stature, and in ^[w]favor with God and men.

Was the Baby of Mary and Joseph Really Called Emmanuel?

²²Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

²³“Behold, a virgin shall be with child and shall bring

²⁴Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife,

²⁵and knew her not until she had brought forth her

forth a Son, and they shall call His name Emmanuel" (which being interpreted is, "God with us"). (Matthew 1:22-23)

firstborn Son. And he called His name JESUS. (Matthew 1:24-25)

Where was Jesus Taken after his Birth: into Egypt or the Temple?

¹³Now when they were departed, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. ¹⁴And he arose and took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt; ¹⁵and was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying, ^[a]Out of Egypt did I call my son. (Matthew 2:13-15)

²⁷And he came in the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, that they might do concerning him after the custom of the law, ²⁸then he received him into his arms, and blessed God, and said,

²⁹Now lettest thou thy ^[a]servant depart, ^[b]Lord, According to thy word, in peace;

³⁰For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, ³¹Which thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples;

³²A light for ^[c]revelation to the Gentiles, And the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:27-32)

How did John the Baptist Testify for Jesus Though he did not Know who he was?

<p>(Matthew 3:1-3)</p>	<p>3 And in those days cometh John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, saying, ²Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. ³For this is he that was spoken of through Isaiah the prophet, saying,</p> <p>^aThe voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make ye ready the way of the Lord, Make his paths straight.</p>
<p>(Matthew 3:11-17)</p>	<p>¹¹I indeed baptize you ^ain water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not ^bworthy to bear: he shall baptize you ^cin the Holy Spirit and <i>in</i> fire: ¹²whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly cleanse his threshing-floor; and he will gather his wheat into the garner, but the chaff he will burn up with unquenchable fire.</p> <p>¹³Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to the Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. ¹⁴But John would have hindered him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? ¹⁵But Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer ^dit now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffereth him. ¹⁶And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway from the water: and lo, the heavens were opened ^eunto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending as a dove, and coming upon him; ¹⁷and lo, a voice out of the heavens, saying, ^fThis is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.</p>

(Matthew 11:2-4)	<p>²Now when John heard in the prison the works of the Christ, he sent by his disciples ³and said unto him, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? ⁴And Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and tell John the things which ye hear and see:</p>
(Luke 7:18-23)	<p>¹⁸And the disciples of John told him of all these things. ¹⁹And John calling unto him ^[a]two of his disciples sent them to the Lord, saying, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? ²⁰And when the men were come unto him, they said, John the Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? ²¹In that hour he cured many of diseases and ^[b]plagues and evil spirits; and on many that were blind he bestowed sight. ²²And he answered and said unto them, Go and tell John the things which ye have seen and heard; the blind receive their sight, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, the poor have ^[c]good tidings preached to them. ²³And blessed is he, whosoever shall find no occasion of stumbling in me.</p>

Were Pharisees Baptized by John the Baptist?

<p>⁷But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming ^[a]to his baptism, he said unto them, Ye offspring of vipers, who warned you to flee from the wrath to come? ⁸Bring forth therefore fruit worthy of ^[b]repentance (Matthew 3:7-8)</p>	<p>²⁹And all the people when they heard, and the ^[a]publicans, justified God, ^[b]being baptized with the baptism of John. ³⁰But the Pharisees and the lawyers rejected for themselves the counsel of God, ^[c]being not baptized of him. (Luke 7:29-30)</p>
--	---

What Happened to Jesus After his Baptization?

(Matthew 3:16-17)	<p>¹⁶And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway from the water: and lo, the heavens were opened ^[a]unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending as a dove, and coming upon him; ¹⁷and lo, a voice out of the heavens, saying, ^[b]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.</p>
(Matthew 4:1)	<p>4 Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.</p>
(Mark 1:9-13)	<p>⁹And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John ^[a]in the Jordan. ¹⁰And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens rent asunder, and the Spirit as a dove descending upon him: ¹¹and a voice came out of the heavens, Thou art my beloved Son, in thee I am well pleased.</p> <p>¹²And straightway the Spirit driveth him forth into the wilderness. ¹³And he was in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and he was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.</p>
(Luke 4:1-2)	<p>4 And Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan, and was led in the Spirit in the wilderness ²during forty days, being tempted of the devil. And he did eat nothing in those days: and when they were completed, he hungered.</p>
(يوحنا 1:33-36)	<p>³³And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize ^[a]in water, he said unto me, Upon whomsoever thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and abiding upon him, the same is he that baptizeth ^[b]in the Holy Spirit. ³⁴ And I have seen, and have borne witness that this is the</p>

(John 1:33-36)	<p>Son of God.</p> <p>³⁵Again on the morrow John was standing, and two of his disciples; ³⁶and he looked upon Jesus as he walked, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of God!</p>
----------------	---

Did the Devil Take Jesus to the Holy City and then the Mountain or Vice Versa?

⁵Then the devil taketh him into the holy city; and he set him on the ^[a]pinnacle of the temple, ⁶and saith unto him, If thou art the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,

^[b]He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and,

On their hands they shall bear thee up, Lest haply thou dash thy foot against a stone.

⁷Jesus said unto him, Again it is written, ^[c]Thou shalt not make trial of the Lord thy God. ⁸Again, the devil taketh him unto an exceeding high mountain, and showeth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them (Matthew 4:5-8)

4 And Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan, and was led in the Spirit in the wilderness ²during forty days, being tempted of the devil. And he did eat nothing in those days: and when they were completed, he hungered. ³And the devil said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, command this stone that it become ^[a]bread. ⁴And Jesus answered unto him, It is written, ^[b]Man shall not live by bread alone. ⁵And he led him up, and showed him all the kingdoms of ^[c]the world in a moment of time. ⁶And the devil said unto him, To thee will I give all this authority, and the glory of them: for it hath been delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. ⁷If thou therefore

	<p>wilt ^[d]worship before me, it shall all be thine. ⁸And Jesus answered and said unto him, It is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. ⁹And he led him to Jerusalem, and set him on the ^[e]pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence (Luke 4:1-9)</p>
--	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">How Many Gods are in the Bible?</h2>	
<p>(Matthew 4:10)</p>	<p>¹⁰Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, ^[a]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.</p>
<p>(Mark 12:29)</p>	<p>²⁹Jesus answered, The first is, ^[a]Hear, O Israel; ^[b]The Lord our God, the Lord is one</p>
<p>(John 10:34-35)</p>	<p>³⁴Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, ^[a]I said, Ye are gods? ³⁵If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came (and the scripture cannot be broken)</p>
<p>(John 20:17)</p>	<p>¹⁷Jesus saith to her, ^[a]Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto the Father: but go unto my brethren, and say to them, I ascend unto my Father and your Father, and my God and your God.</p>

(John 20:28-29)	<p>²⁸Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. ²⁹Jesus saith unto him, Because thou hast seen me, ^[a]thou hast believed: blessed <i>are</i> they that have not seen, and yet have believed. (John 20:28-29)</p>
--------------------	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Who Followed Jesus at the Sea of Galilee?</h2>	
(Matthew 4:12-22)	<p>¹²Now when he heard that John was delivered up, he withdrew into Galilee; ¹³and leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is by the sea, in the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali: ¹⁴that it might be fulfilled which was spoken through Isaiah the prophet, saying,</p> <p>¹⁵^[a]The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, ^[b]Toward the sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the ^[c]Gentiles, ¹⁶The people that sat in darkness Saw a great light, And to them that sat in the region and shadow of death, To them did light spring up.</p> <p>¹⁷From that time began Jesus to preach, and to say, Repent ye; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.</p> <p>¹⁸And walking by the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for they were fishers. ¹⁹And he saith unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you fishers of men. ²⁰And they straightway left the</p>

	<p>nets, and followed him. ²¹And going on from thence he saw two other brethren, ^[d]James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. ²²And they straightway left the boat and their father, and followed him.</p>
(Mark 1:14-20)	<p>¹⁴Now after John was delivered up, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the ^[a]gospel of God, ¹⁵and saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe in the ^[b]gospel.</p> <p>¹⁶And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net in the sea; for they were fishers. ¹⁷And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. ¹⁸And straightway they left the nets, and followed him. ¹⁹And going on a little further, he saw ^[c]James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the boat mending the nets. ²⁰And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went after him.</p>
(Luke 4:14-15)	<p>¹⁴And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and a fame went out concerning him through all the region round about. ¹⁵And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.</p>
(John 1:43-51)	<p>⁴³On the morrow he was minded to go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me. ⁴⁴Now Philip was from Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter. ⁴⁵Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, wrote, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. ⁴⁶And Nathanael said unto him, Can any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. ⁴⁷Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, an Israelite indeed, in</p>

	<p>whom is no guile! ⁴⁸Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. ⁴⁹Nathanael answered him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art King of Israel. ⁵⁰Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee underneath the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. ⁵¹And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye shall see the heaven opened, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.</p>
--	--

Where did Jesus Meet Simon and Andrew?

<p>¹⁸And walking by the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for they were fishers. ¹⁹And he saith unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you fishers of men. ²⁰And they straightway left the nets, and followed him. (Matthew 4:18-20)</p>	<p>⁴²He brought him unto Jesus. Jesus looked upon him, and said, Thou art Simon the son of ^[a]John: thou shalt be called Cephas (which is by interpretation, ^[b]Peter).</p> <p>⁴³On the morrow he was minded to go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me. (John 1:42-43)</p>
---	---

How did Simon Follow Jesus?

(Matthew	<p>¹⁸And walking by the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for they were fishers. ¹⁹And he saith unto</p>
----------	--

4:18-22)	<p>them, Come ye after me, and I will make you fishers of men. ²⁰And they straightway left the nets, and followed him. ²¹And going on from thence he saw two other brethren, ^[a]James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. ²²And they straightway left the boat and their father, and followed him.</p>
(Mark 1:16-20)	<p>¹⁶And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net in the sea; for they were fishers. ¹⁷And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men. ¹⁸And straightway they left the nets, and followed him. ¹⁹And going on a little further, he saw ^[a]James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the boat mending the nets. ²⁰And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went after him.</p>
(Luke 5:3-11)	<p>³And he entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little from the land. And he sat down and taught the multitudes out of the boat. ⁴And when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Put out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. ⁵And Simon answered and said, Master, we toiled all night, and took nothing: but at thy word I will let down the nets. ⁶And when they had done this, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their nets were breaking; ⁷and they beckoned unto their partners in the other boat, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. ⁸But Simon Peter, when he saw it, fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. ⁹For he was amazed, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken; ¹⁰and so were also ^[a]James and John, sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt ^[b]catch men. ¹¹And when they had brought</p>

	their boats to land, they left all, and followed him.
(John 1:35-42)	³⁵ Again on the morrow John was standing, and two of his disciples; ³⁶ and he looked upon Jesus as he walked, and saith, Behold, the Lamb of God! ³⁷ And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. ³⁸ And Jesus turned, and beheld them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? And they said unto him, Rabbi (which is to say, being interpreted, Teacher), where abidest thou? ³⁹ He saith unto them, Come, and ye shall see. They came therefore and saw where he abode; and they abode with him that day: it was about the tenth hour. ⁴⁰ One of the two that heard John <i>speak</i> , and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. ⁴¹ He findeth first his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah (which is, being interpreted, ^[a] Christ). ⁴² He brought him unto Jesus. Jesus looked upon him, and said, Thou art Simon the son of ^[b] John: thou shalt be called Cephas (which is by interpretation, ^[c] Peter).

What were Jesus' Miracles at Galilee and Capernaum

(Matthew 4:23-25)	²³ And ^[a] Jesus went about in all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the ^[b] gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of disease and all manner of sickness among the people. ²⁴ And the report of him went forth into all Syria: and they brought unto him all that were sick, holden with divers diseases and torments, ^[c] possessed with demons, and epileptic, and palsied; and he healed them. ²⁵ And there followed him great multitudes from Galilee and Decapolis and Jerusalem and Judaea and <i>from</i> beyond the Jordan.
-------------------	--

(Matthew
8:1-27)

8 And when he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. ²And behold, there came to him a leper and ^[a]worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ³And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway his leprosy was cleansed. ⁴And Jesus saith unto him, ^[b]See thou tell no man; but go, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

⁵And when he was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, ⁶and saying, Lord, my ^[c]servant lieth in the house sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. ⁷And he saith unto him, I will come and heal him. ⁸And the centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not ^[d]worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but only say ^[e]the word, and my ^[f]servant shall be healed. ⁹For I also am a man ^[g]under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my ^[h]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. ¹⁰And when Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, ^[i]I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. ¹¹And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall ^[j]sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven: ¹²but the sons of the kingdom shall be cast forth into the outer darkness: there shall be the weeping and the gnashing of teeth. ¹³And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And the ^[k]servant was healed in that hour.

¹⁴And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother lying sick of a fever. ¹⁵And he touched her hand, and the fever left her; and she arose, and ministered

	<p>unto him. ¹⁶And when even was come, they brought unto him many ^[u]possessed with demons: and he cast out the spirits with a word, and healed all that were sick: ¹⁷that it might be fulfilled which was spoken through Isaiah the prophet, saying, ^[m]Himself took our infirmities, and bare our diseases.</p> <p>¹⁸Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. ¹⁹And there came ^[u]a scribe, and said unto him, Teacher, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. ²⁰And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the heaven <i>have</i> ^[o] nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. ²¹And another of the disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. ²²But Jesus saith unto him, Follow me; and leave the dead to bury their own dead.</p> <p>²³And when he was entered into a boat, his disciples followed him. ²⁴And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the boat was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. ²⁵And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Save, Lord; we perish. ²⁶And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. ²⁷And the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him?</p>
(Mark 1:21-45)	<p>²¹And they go into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue and taught. ²²And they were astonished at his teaching: for he taught them as having authority, and not as the scribes. ²³And straightway there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, ²⁴saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Nazarene? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. ²⁵And Jesus rebuked ^[a]him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. ²⁶And the</p>

unclean spirit, [b]tearing him and crying with a loud voice, came out of him. ²⁷ And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What is this? a new teaching! with authority he commandeth even the unclean spirits, and they obey him. ²⁸ And the report of him went out straightway everywhere into all the region of Galilee round about.

²⁹ And straightway, [c]when they were come out of the synagogue, they came into the house of Simon and Andrew, with [d]James and John. ³⁰ Now Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and straightway they tell him of her: ³¹ and he came and took her by the hand, and raised her up; and the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

³² And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were sick, and them that were [e]possessed with demons. ³³ And all the city was gathered together at the door. ³⁴ And he healed many that were sick with divers diseases, and cast out many demons; and he suffered not the demons to speak, because they knew him [f].

³⁵ And in the morning, a great while before day, he rose up and went out, and departed into a desert place, and there prayed. ³⁶ And Simon and they that were with him followed after him; ³⁷ and they found him, and say unto him, All are seeking thee. ³⁸ And he saith unto them, Let us go elsewhere into the next towns, that I may preach there also; for to this end came I forth. ³⁹ And he went into their synagogues throughout all Galilee, preaching and casting out demons.

⁴⁰ And there cometh to him a leper, beseeching him, [g]and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ⁴¹ And being moved with compassion, he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou made

	<p>clean. ⁴²And straightway the leprosy departed from him, and he was made clean. ⁴³And he ^[b]strictly charged him, and straightway sent him out, ⁴⁴and saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing the things which Moses ^[c]commanded, for a testimony unto them. ⁴⁵But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to spread abroad the ^[d]matter, insomuch that ^[e]Jesus could no more openly enter into ^[f]a city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.</p>
(Mark 2:1-12)	<p>2 And when he entered again into Capernaum after some days, it was noised that he was ^[a]in the house. ²And many were gathered together, so that there was no longer room <i>for them</i>, no, not even about the door: and he spake the word unto them. ³And they come, bringing unto him a man sick of the palsy, borne of four. ⁴And when they could not ^[b]come nigh unto him for the crowd, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the ^[c]bed whereon the sick of the palsy lay. ⁵And Jesus seeing their faith saith unto the sick of the palsy, ^[d]Son, thy sins are forgiven. ⁶But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, ⁷Why doth this man thus speak? he blasphemeth: who can forgive sins but one, <i>even</i> God? ⁸And straightway Jesus, perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, saith unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? ⁹Which is easier, to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins are forgiven; or to say, Arise, and take up thy ^[e]bed, and walk? ¹⁰But that ye may know that the Son of man hath authority on earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy), ¹¹I say unto thee, Arise, take up thy ^[f]bed, and go unto thy house. ¹²And he arose, and straightway took up the ^[g]bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were</p>

	all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.
(Luke 4:16-44)	<p>¹⁶And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and he entered, as his custom was, into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up to read. ¹⁷And there was delivered unto him ^[a]the book of the prophet Isaiah. And he opened the ^[b]book, and found the place where it was written,</p> <p>¹⁸^[c]The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, ^[d]Because he anointed me to preach ^[e]good tidings to the poor: He hath sent me to proclaim release to the captives, And recovering of sight to the blind, To set at liberty them that are bruised, ¹⁹To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.</p> <p>²⁰And he closed the ^[f]book, and gave it back to the attendant, and sat down: and the eyes of all in the synagogue were fastened on him. ²¹And he began to say unto them, To-day hath this scripture been fulfilled in your ears. ²²And all bare him witness, and wondered at the words of grace which proceeded out of his mouth: and they said, Is not this Joseph's son? ²³And he said unto them, Doubtless ye will say unto me this parable, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done at Capernaum, do also here in thine own country. ²⁴And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is acceptable in his own country. ²⁵But of a truth I say unto you, There were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when there came a great famine over all the land; ²⁶and unto none of them was Elijah sent, but only to ^[g]Zarephath, in the land of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. ²⁷And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, but only Naaman</p>

the Syrian. ²⁸And they were all filled with wrath in the synagogue, as they heard these things; ²⁹and they rose up, and cast him forth out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might throw him down headlong. ³⁰But he passing through the midst of them went his way.

³¹And he came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee. And he was teaching them on the sabbath day: ³²and they were astonished at his teaching; for his word was with authority. ³³And in the synagogue there was a man, that had a spirit of an unclean demon; and he cried out with a loud voice, ³⁴ⓂAh! what have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Nazarene? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. ³⁵And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the demon had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him, having done him no hurt. ³⁶And amazement came upon all, and they spake together, one with another, saying, What is Ⓜthis word? for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. ³⁷And there went forth a rumor concerning him into every place of the region round about.

³⁸And he rose up from the synagogue, and entered into the house of Simon. And Simon's wife's mother was holden with a great fever; and they besought him for her. ³⁹And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she rose up and ministered unto them.

⁴⁰And when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. ⁴¹And demons also came out from many, crying out, and saying, Thou art the Son of God. And

	<p>rebuking them, he suffered them not to speak, because they knew that he was the Christ.</p> <p>⁴²And when it was day, he came out and went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought after him, and came unto him, and would have stayed him, that he should not go from them. ⁴³But he said unto them, I must preach ^[i]the good tidings of the kingdom of God to the other cities also: for therefore was I sent.</p> <p>⁴⁴And he was preaching in the synagogues of ^[k]Galilee.</p>
(Luke 5:1-26)	<p>5 Now it came to pass, while the multitude pressed upon him and heard the word of God, that he was standing by the lake of Gennesaret; ²and he saw two boats standing by the lake: but the fishermen had gone out of them, and were washing their nets. ³And he entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him to put out a little from the land. And he sat down and taught the multitudes out of the boat. ⁴And when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Put out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. ⁵And Simon answered and said, Master, we toiled all night, and took nothing: but at thy word I will let down the nets. ⁶And when they had done this, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their nets were breaking; ⁷and they beckoned unto their partners in the other boat, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. ⁸But Simon Peter, when he saw it, fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. ⁹For he was amazed, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken; ¹⁰and so were also ^[a]James and John, sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt ^[b]catch men. ¹¹And when they had brought their boats to land, they left all, and followed him.</p>

¹²And it came to pass, while he was in one of the cities, behold, a man full of leprosy: and when he saw Jesus, he fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ¹³And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway the leprosy departed from him. ¹⁴And he charged him to tell no man: but go thy way, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, ^[e]according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. ¹⁵But so much the more went abroad the report concerning him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed of their infirmities. ¹⁶But he withdrew himself in the deserts, and prayed.

¹⁷And it came to pass on one of those days, that he was teaching; and there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, who were come out of every village of Galilee and Judaea and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was with him ^[d]to heal. ¹⁸And behold, men bring on a bed a man that was palsied: and they sought to bring him in, and to lay him before him. ¹⁹And not finding by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went up to the housetop, and let him down through the tiles with his couch into the midst before Jesus. ²⁰And seeing their faith, he said, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. ²¹And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this that speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? ²²But Jesus perceiving their ^[e]reasonings, answered and said unto them, ^[f]Why reason ye in your hearts? ²³Which is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven thee; or to say, Arise and walk? ²⁴But that ye may know that the Son of man hath authority on earth to forgive sins (he said unto him that was palsied), I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go unto thy house. ²⁵And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his house, glorifying God. ²⁶And amazement took hold on all, and they glorified God; and they were filled with fear, saying,

	We have seen strange things to-day.
(Luke 7:1-17)	<p>7 After he had ended all his sayings in the ears of the people, he entered into Capernaum.</p> <p>²And a certain centurion's ^[a]servant, who was ^[b]dear unto him, was sick and at the point of death. ³And when he heard concerning Jesus, he sent unto him elders of the Jews, asking him that he would come and save his ^[c]servant. ⁴And they, when they came to Jesus, besought him earnestly, saying, He is worthy that thou shouldest do this for him; ⁵for he loveth our nation, and himself built us our synagogue. ⁶And Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not ^[d]worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: ⁷wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say ^[e]the word, and my ^[f]servant shall be healed. ⁸For I also am a man set under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my ^[g]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. ⁹And when Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned and said unto the multitude that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. ¹⁰And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the ^[h]servant whole.</p> <p>¹¹And it came to pass ^[i]soon afterwards, that he went to a city called Nain; and his disciples went with him, and a great multitude. ¹²Now when he drew near to the gate of the city, behold, there was carried out one that was dead, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. ¹³And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. ¹⁴And he came nigh and touched the bier: and the bearers stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. ¹⁵And he that</p>

	<p>was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he gave him to his mother. ¹⁶And fear took hold on all: and they glorified God, saying, A great prophet is arisen among us: and, God hath visited his people. ¹⁷And this report went forth concerning him in the whole of Judaea, and all the region round about.</p>
(Luke 8:22-25)	<p>²²Now it came to pass on one of those days, that he entered into a boat, himself and his disciples; and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake: and they launched forth. ²³But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filling <i>with water</i>, and were in jeopardy. ²⁴And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. And he awoke, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. ²⁵And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And being afraid they marvelled, saying one to another, Who then is this, that he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him?</p>
(John 2:1-11)	<p>2 And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: ²and Jesus also was bidden, and his disciples, to the marriage. ³And when the wine failed, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. ⁴And Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. ⁵His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. ⁶Now there were six waterpots of stone set there after the Jews' manner of purifying, containing two or three firkins apiece. ⁷Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. ⁸And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the ^[a]ruler of the feast. And they bare it. ⁹And when the ruler of the feast tasted the water ^[b]now become wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants that had drawn the water knew), the ruler of the feast</p>

	<p>calleth the bridegroom, ¹⁰and saith unto him, Every man setteth on first the good wine; and when <i>men</i> have drunk freely, <i>then</i> that which is worse: thou hast kept the good wine until now. ¹¹This beginning of his signs did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested his glory; and his disciples believed on him.</p>
--	---

Were the Beatitudes Made on a Mountain or a Plain?	
(Matthew 5:1-3)	<p>5 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into the mountain: and when he had sat down, his disciples came unto him: ²and he opened his mouth and taught them, saying,</p> <p>³Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.</p>
(Luke 6:17-20)	<p>¹⁷and he came down with them, and stood on a level place, and a great multitude of his disciples, and a great number of the people from all Judaea and Jerusalem, and the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, who came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; ¹⁸and they that were troubled with unclean spirits were healed. ¹⁹And all the multitude sought to touch him; for power came forth from him, and healed <i>them</i> all.</p> <p>²⁰And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed <i>are</i> ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.</p>

Should we Show our Good Works or not?

¹⁶Even so let your light shine before men; that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father who is in heaven. (Matthew 5:16)

6 Take heed that ye do not your righteousness before men, to be seen of them: else ye have no reward with your Father who is in heaven. (Matthew 6:1)

Did Jesus Come to Destroy or Fulfil the Law?

(Matthew 5:17-19)

¹⁷Think not that I came to destroy the law or the prophets: I came not to destroy, but to fulfil. ¹⁸For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass away from the law, till all things be accomplished. ¹⁹Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, he shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

(Luke 16:17)

¹⁷But it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than for one tittle of the law to fall.


(Ephesians 2:13-15)

¹³But now in Christ Jesus ye that once were far off are made nigh in the blood of Christ. ¹⁴For he is our peace, who made both one, and brake down the middle wall of partition, ¹⁵having abolished in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; that he might create in himself of the two one

	new man, so making peace;
(Hebrews 7:18-19)	¹⁸ For there is a disannulling of a foregoing commandment because of its weakness and unprofitableness ¹⁹ (for the law made nothing perfect), and a bringing in thereupon of a better hope, through which we draw nigh unto God.

Is Anger a Sin or not?	
(Matthew 5:22)	²² but I say unto you, that every one who is angry with his brother ^[a] shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, ^[b] Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, ^[c] Thou fool, shall be in danger ^[d] of the ^[e] hell of fire.
(Mark 3:5-6)	⁵ And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at the hardening of their heart, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and his hand was restored. ⁶ And the Pharisees went out, and straightway with the Herodians took counsel against him, how they might destroy him.
(Ephesians 4:26)	²⁶ ^[a] Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your ^[b] wrath

Should we Resist Evil or not?

(Matthew 5:39)	³⁹ but I say unto you, Resist not  him that is evil: but whosoever smiteth thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.
(Luke 19:27)	²⁷ But these mine enemies, that would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

Is There a Good Man?

(Matthew 5:45)	⁴⁵ that ye may be sons of your Father who is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sendeth rain on the just and the unjust.
(Matthew 12:35)	³⁵ The good man out of his good treasure bringeth forth good things: and the evil man out of his evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.
(Matthew 19:16-17)	<p>¹⁶And behold, one came and said unto Him, "Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?"</p> <p>¹⁷And He said unto him, "Why callest thou Me good? There is none good but One, that is, God. But if thou wilt enter into Life, keep the commandments."</p>

Is Jesus Almighty?

¹⁸And Jesus came to them and spake unto them, saying, All authority hath been given unto me in heaven and on earth. (Matthew 28:18)

⁴And Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. ⁵And he could there do no ^[a]mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. (Mark 6:4-5)

Should we Pray in Secret or in Public?

(Matthew
6:5-6)

⁵And when ye pray, ye shall not be as the hypocrites: for they love to stand and pray in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. ⁶But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thine inner chamber, and having shut thy door, pray to thy Father who is in secret, and thy Father who seeth in secret shall recompense thee.

(John
11:41-42)

⁴¹So they took away the stone. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou heardest me. ⁴²And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the multitude that standeth around I said it, that they may believe that thou didst send me.

(1 Timothy

⁸I desire therefore that the men pray in every place, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and ^[a]disputing.

2:8)

Do Christians Know What to Pray for?

⁹In this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father who art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy name.

¹⁰Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in Heaven.

¹¹Give us this day our daily bread.

¹²And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

¹³And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For Thine is the Kingdom, and the power and the glory for ever. Amen. (Matthew 6:9-13)

²⁶Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities; for we know not what we should pray for as we ought, but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. (Romans 8:26)

Should we Consider our Personal and Familial Needs or not?

³¹Be not therefore anxious, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? ³²For after all these things do the Gentiles seek; for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. ³³But seek ye first his kingdom, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. ³⁴Be not therefore anxious for the morrow: for the morrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof. (Matthew 6:31-34)

⁸But if any provideth not for his own, and specially his own household, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an unbeliever. (1 Timothy 5:8)

Can a Man Judge Others?

(Matthew
7:1)

Judge not, that ye be not judged.

(1
Corinthians

²Or know ye not that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world is judged by you, are ye unworthy ^{1a}to judge the smallest matters? ³Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more, things that pertain to this life?

6:2-3)	
(1 Corinthians 2:15)	¹⁵ But he that is spiritual ^[a] judgeth all things, and he himself is ^[b] judged of no man.

Who Will be Saved: Those Calling God or Called by God or What?

(Matthew 7:21)	²¹ Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven.
(Acts 2:20- 21)	²⁰ The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood before that great and notable Day of the Lord come. ²¹ And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.'
(Acts 2:39)	³⁹ For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all who are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call."

Did the Centurion Go to Jesus or Send Others to him?

(Matthew
8:5-13)

⁵And when he was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, ⁶and saying, Lord, my [Ⓜ]servant lieth in the house sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. ⁷And he saith unto him, I will come and heal him. ⁸And the centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not [Ⓜ]worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof; but only say [Ⓜ]the word, and my [Ⓜ]servant shall be healed. ⁹For I also am a man [Ⓜ]under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my [Ⓜ]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. ¹⁰And when Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, [Ⓜ]I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. ¹¹And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall [Ⓜ]sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven: ¹²but the sons of the kingdom shall be cast forth into the outer darkness: there shall be the weeping and the gnashing of teeth. ¹³And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And the [Ⓜ]servant was healed in that hour.

(Luke 7:2-
10)

²There a centurion's servant, whom his master valued highly, was sick and about to die. ³The centurion heard of Jesus and sent some elders of the Jews to him, asking him to come and heal his servant. ⁴When they came to Jesus, they pleaded earnestly with him, "This man deserves to have you do this, ⁵because he loves our nation and has built our synagogue." ⁶So Jesus went with them.

He was not far from the house when the centurion sent friends to say to him: "Lord, don't trouble yourself, for I do not deserve to have you come under my roof. ⁷That is why I did

	<p>not even consider myself worthy to come to you. But say the word, and my servant will be healed. ⁸For I myself am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. I tell this one, 'Go,' and he goes; and that one, 'Come,' and he comes. I say to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."</p> <p>⁹When Jesus heard this, he was amazed at him, and turning to the crowd following him, he said, "I tell you, I have not found such great faith even in Israel." ¹⁰Then the men who had been sent returned to the house and found the servant well.</p>
--	--

How Many People did Jesus Cast out Demons from and had them entering into Pigs?

<p>(Matthew 8:28-32)</p>	<p>²⁸And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, there met him two ^[a]possessed with demons, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way. ²⁹And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? ³⁰Now there was afar off from them a herd of many swine feeding. ³¹And the demons besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine. ³²And he said unto them, Go. And they came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the waters.</p>
<p>(Mark 5:2-</p>	<p>²And when he was come out of the boat, straightway there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, ³who had his dwelling in the tombs: and no man could any more bind</p>

16)	<p>him, no, not with a chain; ⁴because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to tame him. ⁵And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he was crying out, and cutting himself with stones. ⁶And when he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and ^[a]worshipped him; ⁷and crying out with a loud voice, he saith, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I adjure thee by God, torment me not. ⁸For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean spirit, out of the man. ⁹And he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, My name is Legion; for we are many. ¹⁰And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. ¹¹Now there was there on the mountain side a great herd of swine feeding. ¹²And they besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. ¹³And he gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the sea, <i>in number</i> about two thousand; and they were drowned in the sea. ¹⁴And they that fed them fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came to see what it was that had come to pass. ¹⁵And they come to Jesus, and behold ^[b]him that was possessed with demons sitting, clothed and in his right mind, <i>even</i> him that had the legion: and they were afraid. ¹⁶And they that saw it declared unto them how it befell ^[c]him that was possessed with demons, and concerning the swine.</p>
(Luke 8:27-33)	<p>²⁷And when he was come forth upon the land, there met him a certain man out of the city, who had demons; and for a long time he had worn no clothes, and abode not in <i>any</i> house, but in the tombs. ²⁸And when he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I beseech thee, torment me not. ²⁹For he was commanding the unclean spirit to come out</p>

from the man. For ^[a]oftentimes it had seized him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and fetters; and breaking the bands asunder, he was driven of the demon into the deserts. ³⁰And Jesus asked him, What is thy name? And he said, Legion; for many demons were entered into him. ³¹And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart into the abyss. ³²Now there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they entreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. And he gave them leave. ³³And the demons came out from the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the lake, and were drowned.

What were Jesus' Miracles at the country of the Gadarenes and Where did he Work them?

(Matthew
8:28-34)

²⁸And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, there met him two ^[a]possessed with demons, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way. ²⁹And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? ³⁰Now there was afar off from them a herd of many swine feeding. ³¹And the demons besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine. ³²And he said unto them, Go. And they came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the waters. ³³And they that fed them fled, and went away into the city, and told everything, and what was befallen to them that were ^[b]possessed with demons. ³⁴And behold, all the city came out to meet Jesus: and when

	they saw him, they besought <i>him</i> that he would depart from their borders.
(Matthew 9:1-8)	<p>9 And he entered into a boat, and crossed over, and came into his own city. ²And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy, ^[a]Son, be of good cheer; thy sins are forgiven. ³And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. ⁴And Jesus ^[b]knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? ⁵For which is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven; or to say, Arise, and walk? ⁶But that ye may know that the Son of man hath authority on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, and take up thy bed, and go unto thy house. ⁷And he arose, and departed to his house. ⁸But when the multitudes saw it, they were afraid, and glorified God, who had given such authority unto men.</p>
(Matthew 9:18-38)	<p>¹⁸While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came ^[a]a ruler, and ^[b]worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. ¹⁹And Jesus arose, and followed him, and <i>so did</i> his disciples. ²⁰And behold, a woman, who had an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: ²¹for she said within herself, If I do but touch his garment, I shall be ^[c]made whole. ²²But Jesus turning and seeing her said, Daughter, be of good cheer; thy faith hath ^[d]made thee whole. And the woman was ^[e]made whole from that hour. ²³And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the flute-players, and the crowd making a tumult, ²⁴he said, Give place: for the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. ²⁵But when the crowd was put forth, he entered in, and took her by the hand; and the damsel arose. ²⁶And ^[f]the fame hereof went forth into all that land.</p>

	<p>²⁷And as Jesus passed by from thence, two blind men followed him, crying out, and saying, Have mercy on us, thou son of David. ²⁸And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. ²⁹Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it done unto you. ³⁰And their eyes were opened. And Jesus ^(a)strictly charged them, saying, See that no man know it. ³¹But they went forth, and spread abroad his fame in all that land.</p> <p>³²And as they went forth, behold, there was brought to him a dumb man possessed with a demon. ³³And when the demon was cast out, the dumb man spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. ³⁴But the Pharisees said, ^(b)By the prince of the demons casteth he out demons.</p> <p>³⁵And Jesus went about all the cities and the villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the ^(c)gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of disease and all manner of sickness. ³⁶But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion for them, because they were distressed and scattered, as sheep not having a shepherd. ³⁷Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest indeed is plenteous, but the laborers are few. ³⁸Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he send forth laborers into his harvest.</p>
(Mark 5:1-43)	<p>5 And they came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes. ²And when he was come out of the boat, straightway there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, ³who had his dwelling in the tombs: and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a chain; ⁴because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to tame him. ⁵And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he</p>

was crying out, and cutting himself with stones. ⁶And when he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and ^[a]worshipped him; ⁷and crying out with a loud voice, he saith, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I adjure thee by God, torment me not. ⁸For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean spirit, out of the man. ⁹And he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, My name is Legion; for we are many. ¹⁰And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. ¹¹Now there was there on the mountain side a great herd of swine feeding. ¹²And they besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. ¹³And he gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the sea, *in number* about two thousand; and they were drowned in the sea. ¹⁴And they that fed them fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came to see what it was that had come to pass. ¹⁵And they come to Jesus, and behold ^[b]him that was possessed with demons sitting, clothed and in his right mind, *even* him that had the legion: and they were afraid. ¹⁶And they that saw it declared unto them how it befell ^[c]him that was possessed with demons, and concerning the swine. ¹⁷And they began to beseech him to depart from their borders. ¹⁸And as he was entering into the boat, ^[d]he that had been possessed with demons besought him that he might be with him. ¹⁹And he suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy house unto thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and *how* he had mercy on thee. ²⁰And he went his way, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men marvelled.

²¹And when Jesus had crossed over again in the boat unto the other side, a great multitude was gathered unto him; and he was by the sea. ²²And there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and seeing him, he falleth at his feet, ²³and beseecheth him

much, saying, My little daughter is at the point of death: *I pray thee*, that thou come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be ^[e]made whole, and live. ²⁴And he went with him; and a great multitude followed him, and they thronged him.

²⁵And a woman, who had an issue of blood twelve years, ²⁶and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, ²⁷having heard the things concerning Jesus, came in the crowd behind, and touched his garment. ²⁸For she said, If I touch but his garments, I shall be ^[e]made whole. ²⁹And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of her ^[g]plague. ³⁰And straightway Jesus, perceiving in himself that the power *proceeding* from him had gone forth, turned him about in the crowd, and said, Who touched my garments? ³¹And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? ³²And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. ³³But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what had been done to her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. ³⁴And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath ^[h]made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy ^[i]plague.

³⁵While he yet spake, they come from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Teacher any further? ³⁶But Jesus, ^[j]not heeding the word spoken, saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Fear not, only believe. ³⁷And he suffered no man to follow with him, save Peter, and ^[k]James, and John the brother of ^[l]James. ³⁸And they come to the house of the ruler of the synagogue; and he beholdeth a tumult, and *many* weeping and wailing greatly. ³⁹And when he was entered in, he saith unto them, Why make ye a tumult, and weep? the child is not dead, but sleepeth. ⁴⁰And they laughed him to scorn. But he, having put them all forth, taketh the father of the child and

	<p>her mother and them that were with him, and goeth in where the child was. ⁴¹And taking the child by the hand, he saith unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, Arise. ⁴²And straightway the damsel rose up, and walked; for she was twelve years old. And they were amazed straightway with a great amazement. ⁴³And he charged them much that no man should know this: and he commanded that <i>something</i> should be given her to eat.</p>
(Luke 8:26-56)	<p>²⁶And they arrived at the country of the ^[a]Gerasenes, which is over against Galilee. ²⁷And when he was come forth upon the land, there met him a certain man out of the city, who had demons; and for a long time he had worn no clothes, and abode not in <i>any</i> house, but in the tombs. ²⁸And when he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I beseech thee, torment me not. ²⁹For he was commanding the unclean spirit to come out from the man. For ^[b]oftentimes it had seized him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and fetters; and breaking the bands asunder, he was driven of the demon into the deserts. ³⁰And Jesus asked him, What is thy name? And he said, Legion; for many demons were entered into him. ³¹And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart into the abyss. ³²Now there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they entreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. And he gave them leave. ³³And the demons came out from the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the lake, and were drowned. ³⁴And when they that fed them saw what had come to pass, they fled, and told it in the city and in the country. ³⁵And they went out to see what had come to pass; and they came to Jesus, and found the man, from whom the demons were gone out, sitting, clothed and in his right</p>

mind, at the feet of Jesus: and they were afraid. ³⁶And they that saw it told them how he that was possessed with demons was [ⓐ]made whole. ³⁷And all the people of the country of the Gerasenes round about asked him to depart from them; for they were holden with great fear: and he entered into a boat, and returned. ³⁸But the man from whom the demons were gone out prayed him that he might be with him: but he sent him away, saying, ³⁹Return to thy house, and declare how great things God hath done for thee. And he went his way, publishing throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done for him.

⁴⁰And as Jesus returned, the multitude welcomed him; for they were all waiting for him. ⁴¹And behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him to come into his house; ⁴²for he had an only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she was dying. But as he went the multitudes thronged him.

⁴³And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, who [ⓐ]had spent all her living upon physicians, and could not be healed of any, ⁴⁴came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately the issue of her blood stanch'd. ⁴⁵And Jesus said, Who is it that touched me? And when all denied, Peter said, [ⓐ]and they that were with him, Master, the multitudes press thee and crush *thee*. ⁴⁶But Jesus said, Some one did touch me; for I perceived that power had gone forth from me. ⁴⁷And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him declared in the presence of all the people for what cause she touched him, and how she was healed immediately. ⁴⁸And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath [ⓐ]made thee whole; go in peace.

⁴⁹While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying,

	<p>Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Teacher. ⁵⁰But Jesus hearing it, answered him, Fear not: only believe, and she shall be ^[a]made whole. ⁵¹And when he came to the house, he suffered not any man to enter in with him, save Peter, and John, and James, and the father of the maiden and her mother. ⁵²And all were weeping, and bewailing her: but he said, Weep not; for she is not dead, but sleepeth. ⁵³And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. ⁵⁴But he, taking her by the hand, called, saying, Maiden, arise. ⁵⁵And her spirit returned, and she rose up immediately: and he commanded that <i>something</i> be given her to eat. ⁵⁶And her parents were amazed: but he charged them to tell no man what had been done.</p>
--	--

Whom did Jesus Tell to Follow him?	
(Matthew 9:9)	⁹ And as Jesus passed by from thence, he saw a man, called Matthew, sitting at the place of toll: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.
(Mark 2:14)	¹⁴ And as he passed by, he saw Levi the <i>son</i> of Alphaeus sitting at the place of toll, and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.
(Luke 5:27-28)	²⁷ And after these things he went forth, and beheld a ^[a] publican, named Levi, sitting at the place of toll, and said unto him, Follow me. ²⁸ And he forsook all, and rose up and followed him.
(John 1:43-)	⁴³ On the morrow he was minded to go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me. ⁴⁴ Now Philip was from Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and

51)

Peter. ⁴⁵Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, wrote, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. ⁴⁶And Nathanael said unto him, Can any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. ⁴⁷Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! ⁴⁸Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. ⁴⁹Nathanael answered him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art King of Israel. ⁵⁰Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee underneath the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. ⁵¹And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye shall see the heaven opened, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

Had Jairus' Daughter Died or Been About to Die When Jesus Came?

¹⁸While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came ^[a]a ruler, and ^[b]worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. ¹⁹And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. (Matthew 9:18-19)

²¹And when Jesus had crossed over again in the boat unto the other side, a great multitude was gathered unto him; and he was by the sea. ²²And there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and seeing him, he falleth at his feet, ²³and beseecheth him much, saying, My little daughter is at the point of death: *I pray thee*, that

	thou come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be ^[a] made whole, and live. ²⁴ And he went with him; and a great multitude followed him, and they thronged him. (Mark 5:21-24)
--	--

Did the Disciples Really Have Authority over the Spirits?

10 And he called unto him his twelve disciples, and gave them authority over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of disease and all manner of sickness. (Matthew 10:1)

¹⁴And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a man, kneeling to him, and saying, ¹⁵Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is epileptic, and suffereth grievously; for oft-times he falleth into the fire, and oft-times into the water. ¹⁶And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. ¹⁷And Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bring him hither to me. ¹⁸And Jesus rebuked him; and the demon went out of him: and the boy was cured from that hour.

¹⁹Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast it out? ²⁰And he saith unto them, Because of your little faith: for verily I say

	unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. ^[a] (Matthew 17:14-20)
--	--

Who Were the Twelve Apostles?	
(Matthew 10:2-4)	² Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; ^[a] James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John his brother; ³ Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the ^[b] publican; ^[c] James the <i>son</i> of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus; ⁴ Simon the ^[d] Cananaean, and Judas Iscariot, who also ^[e] betrayed him.
(Mark 3:16-19)	¹⁶ ^[a] and Simon he surnamed Peter; ¹⁷ and ^[b] James the <i>son</i> of Zebedee, and John the brother of ^[c] James; and them he surnamed Boanerges, which is, Sons of thunder: ¹⁸ and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and ^[d] James the <i>son</i> of Alphaeus, and Thaddaeus, and Simon the ^[e] Cananaean, ¹⁹ and Judas Iscariot, who also ^[f] betrayed him. And he cometh ^[g] into a house.
(Luke 6:13-16)	¹³ And when it was day, he called his disciples; and he chose from them twelve, whom also he named apostles: ¹⁴ Simon, whom he also named Peter, and Andrew his brother, and ^[a] James and John, and Philip and Bartholomew, ¹⁵ and Matthew and Thomas, and ^[b] James <i>the son</i> of Alphaeus, and Simon who was called the Zealot, ¹⁶ and

Judas *the [c]son of [d]* James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor;

Did Jesus Send to the Samaritans or did They Believe in him?

(Matthew 10:5-6)	⁵ These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into <i>any</i> way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: ⁶ but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
(Luke 9:52-53)	⁵² and sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. ⁵³ And they did not receive him, because his face was <i>as though he were</i> going to Jerusalem.
(John 4:39-42)	³⁹ And from that city many of the Samaritans believed on him because of the word of the woman, who testified, He told me all things that <i>ever</i> I did. ⁴⁰ So when the Samaritans came unto him, they besought him to abide with them: and he abode there two days. ⁴¹ And many more believed because of his word; ⁴² and they said to the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy speaking: for we have heard for ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Saviour of the world.

Could the Disciples Really Heal the Sick?

⁵These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into *any* way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: ⁶but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ⁷And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. ⁸Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out demons: freely ye received, freely give.

¹⁴And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a man, kneeling to him, and saying, ¹⁵Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is epileptic, and suffereth grievously; for oft-times he falleth into the fire, and oft-times into the water. ¹⁶And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him. (Matthew 17:14-16)

With Which did Jesus Charge the Disciples in his lifetime?

(Matthew
10:5-10)

⁵These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into *any* way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: ⁶but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ⁷And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. ⁸Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out demons: freely ye received, freely give. ⁹Get you no gold, nor silver, nor brass in your ^[a]purses; ¹⁰no wallet for *your* journey, neither two coats, nor shoes, nor staff: for the laborer is worthy of his food.

(Mark 6:7-
11)

⁷And he calleth unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and he gave them authority over the unclean spirits; ⁸and he charged them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no bread, no wallet, no ^[a]money in their ^[b]purse; ⁹but *to goshod* with sandals: and, *said he*, put not on two coats. ¹⁰And he said

	unto them, Wheresoever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart thence. ¹¹ And whatsoever place shall not receive you, and they hear you not, as ye go forth thence, shake off the dust that is under your feet for a testimony unto them.
(Luke 9:1-5)	9 And he called the twelve together, and gave them power and authority over all demons, and to cure diseases. ² And he sent them forth to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal ^[a] the sick. ³ And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staff, nor wallet, nor bread, nor money; neither have two coats. ⁴ And into whatsoever house ye enter, there abide, and thence depart. ⁵ And as many as receive you not, when ye depart from that city, shake off the dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

Did Jesus Tell the Twelve to carry a Staff and Wear Shoes?

(Matthew 10:5-10)	⁵ These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into <i>any</i> way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: ⁶ but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ⁷ And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. ⁸ Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out demons: freely ye received, freely give. ⁹ Get you no gold, nor silver, nor brass in your ^[a] purses; ¹⁰ no wallet for <i>your</i> journey, neither two coats, nor shoes, nor staff: for the laborer is worthy of his food.
(Mark 6:7-11)	⁷ And he calleth unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and he gave them authority over the unclean spirits; ⁸ and he charged them that they should take nothing for <i>their</i> journey, save a staff only; no bread, no wallet, no ^[a] money in their ^[b] purse; ⁹ but <i>to goshod</i> with sandals: and, <i>said he</i> , put not on two coats. ¹⁰ And he said

	unto them, Wheresoever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart thence. ¹¹ And whatsoever place shall not receive you, and they hear you not, as ye go forth thence, shake off the dust that is under your feet for a testimony unto them.
(Luke 9:1-5)	9 And he called the twelve together, and gave them power and authority over all demons, and to cure diseases. ² And he sent them forth to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal ^[a] the sick. ³ And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staff, nor wallet, nor bread, nor money; neither have two coats. ⁴ And into whatsoever house ye enter, there abide, and thence depart. ⁵ And as many as receive you not, when ye depart from that city, shake off the dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

Did Jesus Come with Peace or Sword?

(Matthew 10:34-36)	³⁴ Think not that I came to ^[a] send peace on the earth: I came not to ^[b] send peace, but a sword. ³⁵ For I came to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law: ³⁶ and a man's foes <i>shall</i> bethey of his own household.
(Luke 12:49-53)	⁴⁹ I came to cast fire upon the earth; and ^[a] what do I desire, if it is already kindled? ⁵⁰ But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! ⁵¹ Think ye that I am come to give peace in the earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: ⁵² for there shall be from henceforth five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. ⁵³ They shall be divided, father against son, and son against father; mother against daughter, and daughter against her mother; mother in law against her daughter in law, and

	daughter in law against her mother in law.
(John 14:27)	²⁷ Peace I leave with you; my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be fearful.
(John 16:33)	³³ These things have I spoken unto you, that in me ye may have peace. In the world ye have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

How and Why did Jesus Differed with Jews over Sabbath?

(Matthew 12:1-13)	<p>12 At that season Jesus went on the sabbath day through the grainfields; and his disciples were hungry and began to pluck ears and to eat. ²But the Pharisees, when they saw it, said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which it is not lawful to do upon the sabbath. ³But he said unto them, ^[a]Have ye not read what David did, when he was hungry, and they that were with him; ⁴how he entered into the house of God, and ^[b]ate the showbread, which it was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that were with him, but only for the priests? ⁵Or have ye not read in the law, ^[c]that on the sabbath day the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are guiltless? ⁶But I say unto you, that ^[d]one greater than the temple is here. ⁷But if ye had known what this meaneth, ^[e]I desire mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. ⁸For the Son of man is lord of the sabbath.</p> <p>⁹And he departed thence, and went into their synagogue: ¹⁰and behold, a man having a withered hand. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? that</p>
-------------------	---

	<p>they might accuse him. ¹¹And he said unto them, What man shall there be of you, that shall have one sheep, and if this fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? ¹²How much then is a man of more value than a sheep! Wherefore it is lawful to do good on the sabbath day. ¹³Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, as the other.</p>
(Mark 2:23-28)	<p>²³And it came to pass, that he was going on the sabbath day through the grainfields; and his disciples ^[a]began, as they went, to pluck the ears. ²⁴And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful? ²⁵And he said unto them, ^[b]Did ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was hungry, he, and they that were with him? ²⁶How he entered into the house of God ^[c]when Abiathar was high priest, and ate the showbread, which it is not lawful to eat save for the priests, and gave also to them that were with him? ²⁷And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: ²⁸so that the Son of man is lord even of the sabbath.</p>
(Mark 3:1-5)	<p>3 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there who had his hand withered. ²And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. ³And he saith unto the man that had his hand withered, ^[a]Stand forth. ⁴And he saith unto them, Is it lawful on the sabbath day to do good, or to do harm? to save a life, or to kill? But they held their peace. ⁵And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at the hardening of their heart, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth; and his hand was restored.</p>
(Luke 6:1-	<p>6 Now it came to pass on a ^[a]sabbath, that he was going through the grainfields; and his disciples plucked the ears, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands. ²But certain of the</p>

<p>11)</p>	<p>Pharisees said, Why do ye that which it is not lawful to do on the sabbath day? ³And Jesus answering them said, ^[b]Have ye not read even this, what David did, when he was hungry, he, and they that were with him; ⁴how he entered into the house of God, and took and ate the showbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat save for the priests alone? ⁵And he said unto them, The Son of man is lord of the sabbath.</p> <p>⁶And it came to pass on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man there, and his right hand was withered. ⁷And the scribes and the Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath; that they might find how to accuse him. ⁸But he knew their thoughts; and he said to the man that had his hand withered, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. ⁹And Jesus said unto them, I ask you, Is it lawful on the sabbath to do good, or to do harm? to save a life, or to destroy it? ¹⁰And he looked round about on them all, and said unto him, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored. ¹¹But they were filled with ^[c]madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.</p>
<p>(Luke 14:1-6)</p>	<p>14 And it came to pass, when he went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees on a sabbath to eat bread, that they were watching him. ²And behold, there was before him a certain man that had the dropsy. ³And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath, or not? ⁴But they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go. ⁵And he said unto them, Which of you shall have ^[a]an ass or an ox fallen into a well, and will not straightway draw him up on a sabbath day? ⁶And they could not answer again unto these things.</p>

(John 5:1-18)

5 After these things there was ^[a]a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

²Now there is in Jerusalem by the sheep *gate* a pool, which is called in Hebrew ^[b]Bethesda, having five porches. ³In these lay a multitude of them that were sick, blind, halt, withered^[c]. ⁴And a certain man was there, who had been thirty and eight years in his infirmity. ⁵When Jesus saw him lying, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wouldest thou be made whole? ⁶The sick man answered him, ^[d]Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. ⁷Jesus saith unto him, Arise, take up thy ^[e]bed, and walk. ⁸And straightway the man was made whole, and took up his ^[f]bed and walked.

Now it was the sabbath on that day. ⁹So the Jews said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and it is not lawful for thee to take up thy ^[g]bed. ¹⁰But he answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy ^[h]bed, and walk. ¹¹They asked him, Who is the man that said unto thee, Take up *thy* ^[i]bed, and walk? ¹²But he that was healed knew not who it was; for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in the place. ¹³Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing befall thee. ¹⁴The man went away, and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him whole. ¹⁵And for this cause the Jews persecuted Jesus, because he did these things on the sabbath. ¹⁶But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh even until now, and I work. ¹⁷For this cause therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only brake the sabbath, but also called God his own Father, making himself equal with God.

Can All Sins be Forgiven?

(Matthew 12:31-32)	³¹ Therefore I say unto you, Every sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men; but the blasphemy against the Spirit shall not be forgiven. ³² And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him; but whosoever shall speak against the Holy Spirit, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this ^[a] world, nor in that which is to come.
(Colossians 2:13)	¹³ And you, being dead through your trespasses and the uncircumcision of your flesh, you, <i>I say</i> , did he make alive together with him, having forgiven us all our trespasses
(Titus 2:13-14)	¹³ looking for the blessed hope and appearing of the glory ^[a] of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; ¹⁴ who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a people for his own possession, zealous of good works.

Was John the Baptist Elijah?

(Matthew 11:13-15)	¹³ For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. ¹⁴ And if ye are willing to receive ^[a] it, this is Elijah, that is to come. ¹⁵ He that hath ears ^[b] to hear, let him hear.
(Matthew 17:12-13)	¹² but I say unto you, that Elijah is come already, and they knew him not, but did unto him whatsoever they would. Even so shall the Son of man also suffer of them. ¹³ Then understood the disciples that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

(John 1:19-21)	<p>¹⁹And this is the witness of John, when the Jews sent unto him from Jerusalem priests and Levites to ask him, Who art thou? ²⁰And he confessed, and denied not; and he confessed, I am not the Christ. ²¹And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elijah? And he saith, I am not. Art thou the prophet? And he answered, No.</p>
----------------	---

Did Herod Think that Jesus was John the Baptist?

(Matthew 14:1-2)	<p>14 At that season Herod the tetrarch heard the report concerning Jesus, ²and said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore do these powers work in him.</p>
(Mark 6:14-16)	<p>¹⁴And king Herod heard <i>thereof</i>; for his name had become known: and ¹⁵he said, John the Baptizer is risen from the dead, and therefore do these powers work in him. ¹⁵But others said, It is Elijah. And others said, <i>It is</i> a prophet, <i>even</i> as one of the prophets. ¹⁶But Herod, when he heard <i>thereof</i>, said, John, whom I beheaded, he is risen.</p>
(Luke 9:9)	<p>⁹And Herod said, John I beheaded: but who is this, about whom I hear such things? And he sought to see him.</p>

How did the Disciples React When Jesus Walked on the Sea?

³¹And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and took hold of him, and saith unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? ³²And when they were gone up into the boat, the wind ceased. ³³And they that were in the boat ^[a]worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. (Matthew 14:31-33)

⁴⁹but they, when they saw him walking on the sea, supposed that it was a ghost, and cried out; ⁵⁰for they all saw him, and were troubled. But he straightway spake with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. ⁵¹And he went up unto them into the boat; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves; ⁵²for they understood not concerning the loaves, but their heart was hardened. (Mark 6:49-52)

Were Jesus and his Disciples Sent to Israel or All Peoples?

(Matthew 15:24)

²⁴But he answered and said, I was not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

(Matthew 10:5-6)

⁵These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying, Go not into *any* way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of the Samaritans: ⁶but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

(Matthew 28:19)	¹⁹ Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit
-----------------	--

What was Jesus' Miracle for Pharisees and Sadducees?	
(Matthew 16:1-4)	16 And the Pharisees and Sadducees came, and trying him asked him to show them a sign from heaven. ² But he answered and said unto them, ^[a] When it is evening, ye say, <i>It will be</i> fair weather: for the heaven is red. ³ And in the morning, <i>It will be</i> foul weather to-day: for the heaven is red and lowering. Ye know how to discern the face of the heaven; but ye cannot <i>discern</i> the signs of the times. ⁴ An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of Jonah. And he left them, and departed.
(Mark 8:11-12)	¹¹ And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, trying him. ¹² And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.
(Luke 11:29-32)	²⁹ And when the multitudes were gathering together unto him, he began to say, This generation is an evil generation: it seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it but the sign of Jonah. ³⁰ For even as Jonah became a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. ³¹ The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and shall condemn them: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, ^[a] a greater than Solomon is

	<p>here. ³²The men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, ^[b]a greater than Jonah is here.</p>
(John 6:22-31)	<p>²²On the morrow the multitude that stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was no other ^[a]boat there, save one, and that Jesus entered not with his disciples into the boat, but <i>that</i> his disciples went away alone ²³(howbeit there came ^[b]boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they ate the bread after the Lord had given thanks): ²⁴when the multitude therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they themselves got into the ^[c]boats, and came to Capernaum, seeking Jesus. ²⁵And when they found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither? ²⁶Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw signs, but because ye ate of the loaves, and were filled. ²⁷Work not for the food which perisheth, but for the food which abideth unto eternal life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him the Father, <i>even</i> God, hath sealed. ²⁸They said therefore unto him, What must we do, that we may work the works of God? ²⁹Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom ^[d]he hath sent. ³⁰They said therefore unto him, What then doest thou for a sign, that we may see, and believe thee? what workest thou? ³¹Our fathers ate the manna in the wilderness; as it is written, He ^[e]gave them bread out of heaven to eat.</p>

How did the Disciples Reply when Jesus Wondered Who he was?

<p>(Matthew 16:13-20)</p>	<p>¹³Now when Jesus came into the parts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Who do men say ^[a]that the Son of man is? ¹⁴And they said, Some say John the Baptist; some, Elijah; and others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets. ¹⁵He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am? ¹⁶And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. ¹⁷And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jonah: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father who is in heaven. ¹⁸And I also say unto thee, that thou art ^[b]Peter, and upon this ^[c]rock I will build my church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. ¹⁹I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. ²⁰Then charged he the disciples that they should tell no man that he was the Christ.</p>
<p>(Mark 8:27-30)</p>	<p>²⁷And Jesus went forth, and his disciples, into the villages of Caesarea Philippi: and on the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Who do men say that I am? ²⁸And they told him, saying, John the Baptist; and others, Elijah; but others, One of the prophets. ²⁹And he asked them, But who say ye that I am? Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ. ³⁰And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.</p>
<p>(John 6:67-69)</p>	<p>⁶⁷Then Jesus said unto the twelve, "Will ye also go away?"</p> <p>⁶⁸Then Simon Peter answered Him, "Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast the words of</p>

eternal life,

⁶⁹and we believe and are sure that Thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.”

How did Simon Know that Jesus is the Christ: from the Father or Andrew?

¹⁵He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am? ¹⁶And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. ¹⁷And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jonah: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father who is in heaven. (Matthew 16:15-17)

⁴⁰One of the two that heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. ⁴¹He findeth first his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah (which is, being interpreted, ^[a]Christ). (John 1:40-41)

Was Peter Satan or Jesus Church Builder?

¹⁸And I also say unto thee, that thou art ^[a]Peter, and upon this ^[b]rock I will build my church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. ¹⁹I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be

²³But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art a stumbling-block unto me: for thou mindest not the things of God, but the things of men. (Matthew 16:23)

bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. (Matthew 16:18-19)

Did Jesus Foretell his Resurrection?

(Matthew 16:21)	²¹ From that time began ^[a] Jesus to show unto his disciples, that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up.
(Mark 9:31)	³¹ For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is ^[a] delivered up into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and when he is killed, after three days he shall rise again.
(John 20:8-9)	⁸ Then entered in therefore the other disciple also, who came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed. ⁹ For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

Which Disciple was Stigmatized as Satan: Peter or Judas?

(Matthew 16:21-23)	²¹ From that time began ^[a] Jesus to show unto his disciples, that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up. ²² And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, ^[b] Be it far
--------------------	--

	<p>from thee, Lord: this shall never be unto thee. ²³But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art a stumbling-block unto me: for thou mindest not the things of God, but the things of men.</p>
(Mark 8:31-33)	<p>³¹And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders, and the chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. ³²And he spake the saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. ³³But he turning about, and seeing his disciples, rebuked Peter, and saith, Get thee behind me, Satan; for thou mindest not the things of God, but the things of men.</p>
(Luke 9:18-22)	<p>¹⁸And it came to pass, as he was praying apart, the disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Who do the multitudes say that I am? ¹⁹And they answering said, John the Baptist; but others say, Elijah; and others, that one of the old prophets is risen again. ²⁰And he said unto them, But who say ye that I am? And Peter answering said, The Christ of God. ²¹But he charged them, and commanded <i>them</i> to tell this to no man; ²²saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up.</p>
(Luke 22:31-34)	<p>³¹Simon, Simon, behold, Satan ^[a]asked to have you, that he might sift you as wheat: ³²but I made supplication for thee, that thy faith fail not; and do thou, when once thou hast turned again, establish thy brethren. ³³And he said unto him, Lord, with thee I am ready to go both to prison and to death. ³⁴And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, until thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.</p>
(John 6:70-	<p>⁷⁰Jesus answered them, Did not I choose you the twelve, and one of you is a devil? ⁷¹Now he spake of Judas <i>the son</i> of Simon Iscariot, for he it was that should ^[a]betray</p>

71)	him, <i>being</i> one of the twelve.
-----	--------------------------------------

When was Jesus Transfigured: Six or Eight Days after Foretelling his Death?	
(Matthew 17:1-2)	17 And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and ^[a] James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart: ² and he was transfigured before them; and his face did shine as the sun, and his garments became white as the light.
(Mark 9:2-3)	² And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and ^[a] James, and John, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them; ³ and his garments became glistening, exceeding white, so as no fuller on earth can whiten them.
(Luke 9:28-29)	²⁸ And it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, that he took with him Peter and John and James, and went up into the mountain to pray. ²⁹ And as he was praying, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment <i>became</i> white <i>and</i> dazzling.

Has a Man Ever Heard God's Voice?	
⁵ While he was yet speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold, a voice out of the	³⁷ And the Father that sent me, he hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at

<p>cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. ⁶And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. (Matthew 17:5-6)</p>	<p>any time, nor seen his form. (John 5:37)</p>
--	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">How did the Disciples React When Jesus Foretold his Death?</h2>	
<p>(Matthew 17:22-23)</p>	<p>²²And while they ^[a]abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be ^[b]delivered up into the hands of men; ²³and they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised up. And they were exceeding sorry.</p>
<p>(Mark 9:30-32)</p>	<p>³⁰And they went forth from thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. ³¹For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is ^[a]delivered up into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and when he is killed, after three days he shall rise again. ³²But they understood not the saying, and were afraid to ask him.</p>
<p>(Luke 9:43-45)</p>	<p>⁴³And they were all astonished at the majesty of God. But while all were marvelling at all the things which he did, he said unto his disciples, ⁴⁴Let these words sink into your ears: for the Son of man shall be ^[a]delivered up into the hands of men. ⁴⁵But they understood not this saying, and it was concealed from them, that they</p>

	should not perceive it; and they were afraid to ask him about this saying.
--	--

Should we be Little Children or not?

(Matthew 18:3)	³ and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye turn, and become as little children, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven.
(Mark 10:15)	¹⁵ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein.
(1 Corinthians 13:11)	¹¹ When I was a child, I spake as a child, I felt as a child, I thought as a child: now that I am become a man, I have put away childish things.

Is Marriage Better Than Celibacy or Vice Versa?

(Matthew 19:4-5)	⁴ And he answered and said, Have ye not read, ^[a] that he who ^[b] made <i>them</i> from the beginning made them male and female, ⁵ and said, ^[c] For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and the two shall become one flesh?
(Hebrews	⁴ <i>Let marriage be had in honor among all, and let the bed be undefiled: for fornicators and</i>

13:4)	adulterers God will judge.
(1 Timothy 4:1-3)	4 But the Spirit saith expressly, that in later times some shall fall away from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits and doctrines of demons, ² through the hypocrisy of men that speak lies, ^[a] branded in their own conscience as with a hot iron; ³ forbidding to marry
(1 Corinthians 7:1)	7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

What Were the Commandments Exactly Made by Jesus?

(Matthew 19:18-19)	¹⁸ He saith unto him, Which? And Jesus said, ^[a] Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, ¹⁹ Honor thy father and thy mother; and, ^[b] Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself.
(Mark 10:19-20)	¹⁹ Thou knowest the commandments, ^[a] Do not kill, Do not commit adultery, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Do not defraud, Honor thy father and mother. ²⁰ And he said unto him, Teacher, all these things have I observed from my youth.
(Luke 18:20-21)	²⁰ Thou knowest the commandments, ^[a] Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honor thy father and mother. ²¹ And he said, All these things have I observed from my youth up.

Who Asked Jesus to Seat James and John Beside him?

²⁰Then came to him the mother of the sons of Zebedee with her sons, ^[a]worshipping *him*, and asking a certain thing of him. ²¹And he said unto her, What wouldest thou? She saith unto him, Command that these my two sons may sit, one on thy right hand, and one on thy left hand, in thy kingdom. (Matthew 20:20-21)

³⁵And there come near unto him ^[a]James and John, the sons of Zebedee, saying unto him, Teacher, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall ask of thee. ³⁶And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you? ³⁷And they said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and one on *thy* left hand, in thy glory. (Mark 10:35-37)

Did Jesus Heal One or Two Blind Men at Jericho and When?

(Matthew
20:29-34)

²⁹And as they went out from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. ³⁰And behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus was passing by, cried out, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, thou son of David. ³¹And the multitude rebuked them, that they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, thou son of David. ³²And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should do unto you? ³³They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. ³⁴And Jesus, being moved with compassion, touched their eyes; and straightway they received their sight, and followed him.

(Mark

⁴⁶And they come to Jericho: and as he went out from Jericho, with his disciples and a great multitude, the son of Timaeus, Bartimaeus, a blind beggar, was sitting by the way

10:46-52)	<p>side. ⁴⁷And when he heard that it was Jesus the Nazarene, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁸And many rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁹And Jesus stood still, and said, Call ye him. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good cheer: rise, he calleth thee. ⁵⁰And he, casting away his garment, sprang up, and came to Jesus. ⁵¹And Jesus answered him, and said, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And the blind man said unto him, ^[a]Rabboni, that I may receive my sight. ⁵²And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath ^[b]made thee whole. And straightway he received his sight, and followed him in the way.</p>
(Luke 18:35-43)	<p>³⁵And it came to pass, as he drew nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging: ³⁶and hearing a multitude going by, he inquired what this meant. ³⁷And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. ³⁸And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. ³⁹And they that went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁰And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, ⁴¹What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. ⁴²And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath ^[a]made thee whole. ⁴³And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.</p>

Did Jesus Tell Disciples to Bring an Ass or a Colt or Both?

(Matthew
21:1-11)

21 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, ²saying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. ³And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. ⁴Now this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken through the prophet, saying,

⁵^[a]Tell ye the daughter of Zion,
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee,
Meek, and riding upon an ass,
And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

⁶And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed them, ⁷and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments; and he sat thereon. ⁸And the most part of the multitude spread their garments in the way; and others cut branches from the trees, and spread them in the way. ⁹And the multitudes that went before him, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. ¹⁰And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this? ¹¹And the multitudes said, This is the prophet, Jesus, from Nazareth of Galilee.

(Mark 11:1-

11 And when they draw nigh unto Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth two of his disciples, ²and saith unto them, Go your way into the

10)	<p>village that is over against you: and straightway as ye enter into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat; loose him, and bring him. ³And if any one say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye, The Lord hath need of him; and straightway he ^[a]will send him ^[b]back hither. ⁴And they went away, and found a colt tied at the door without in the open street; and they loose him. ⁵And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? ⁶And they said unto them even as Jesus had said: and they let them go. ⁷And they bring the colt unto Jesus, and cast on him their garments; and he sat upon him. ⁸And many spread their garments upon the way; and others ^[c]branches, which they had cut from the fields. ⁹And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, Hosanna; Blessed <i>is</i> he that cometh in the name of the Lord: ¹⁰Blessed <i>is</i> the kingdom that cometh, <i>the kingdom</i> of our father David: Hosanna in the highest.</p>
(Luke 19:28-44)	<p>²⁸And when he had thus spoken, he went on before, going up to Jerusalem.</p> <p>²⁹And it came to pass, when he drew nigh unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount that is called Olivet, he sent two of the disciples, ³⁰saying, Go your way into the village over against <i>you</i>; in which as ye enter ye shall find a colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat: loose him, and bring him. ³¹And if any one ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say, The Lord hath need of him. ³²And they that were sent went away, and found even as he had said unto them. ³³And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt? ³⁴And they said, The Lord hath need of him. ³⁵And they brought him to Jesus: and they threw their garments upon the colt, and set Jesus thereon. ³⁶And as he went, they spread their garments in the way. ³⁷And as he was now drawing nigh, <i>even</i> at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the ^[a]mighty works which they had seen; ³⁸saying,</p>

Blessed *is* the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. ³⁹And some of the Pharisees from the multitude said unto him, Teacher, rebuke thy disciples. ⁴⁰And he answered and said, I tell you that, if these shall hold their peace, the stones will cry out.

⁴¹And when he drew nigh, he saw the city and wept over it, ⁴²saying, ^[b]If thou hadst known in ^[c]this day, even thou, the things which belong unto ^[d]peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. ⁴³For the days shall come upon thee, when thine enemies shall cast up a ^[e]bank about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, ⁴⁴and shall dash thee to the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

Did Jesus Cleanse the Temple the Day he Entered Jerusalem or Later?

¹⁰And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this? ¹¹And the multitudes said, This is the prophet, Jesus, from Nazareth of Galilee.

¹²And Jesus entered into the temple ^[a]of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-

¹¹And he entered into Jerusalem, into the temple; and when he had looked round about upon all things, it being now eventide, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

¹²And on the morrow, when they were come out from Bethany, he hungered. ¹³And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might

<p>changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; (Matthew 21:10-12)</p>	<p>find anything thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the season of figs. ¹⁴And he answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And his disciples heard it.</p> <p>¹⁵And they come to Jerusalem: and he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; (Mark 11:11-15)</p>
--	--

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Did the Fig Tree Wither Away Immediately?</h2>	
<p>¹⁹And seeing ^[a]a fig tree by the way side, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only; and he saith unto it, Let there be no fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And immediately the fig tree withered away. (Matthew 21:19)</p>	<p>¹³And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find anything thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the season of figs. ¹⁴And he answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And his disciples heard it.</p> <p>¹⁵And they come to Jerusalem: and he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew</p>

the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; ¹⁶and he would not suffer that any man should carry a vessel through the temple. ¹⁷And he taught, and said unto them, Is it not written, ^[a]My house shall be called a house of prayer for all the nations? ^[b]but ye have made it a den of robbers. ¹⁸And the chief priests and the scribes heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, for all the multitude was astonished at his teaching.

¹⁹And ^[c]every evening ^[d]he went forth out of the city.

²⁰And as they passed by in the morning, they saw the fig tree withered away from the roots. ²¹And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Rabbi, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. ²²And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. (Mark 11:13-22)

When did Jesus Curse the Fig Tree: Before or After Cleansing the Temple?

¹²And Jesus entered into the temple ^[a]of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; ¹³and he saith unto them, It is written, ^[b]My house shall be called a house of prayer: ^[c]but ye make it a den of robbers. ¹⁴And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. ¹⁵But when the chief priests and the scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children that were crying in the temple and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were moved with indignation, ¹⁶and said unto him, Hearest thou what these are saying? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: did ye never read, ^[d]Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? ¹⁷And he left them, and went forth out of the city to Bethany, and lodged there.

¹⁸Now in the morning as he returned to the city, he

¹³And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find anything thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for it was not the season of figs. ¹⁴And he answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And his disciples heard it.

¹⁵And they come to Jerusalem: and he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves; (Mark 11:13-15)

hungered. ¹⁹And seeing ^[a]a fig tree by the way side, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only; and he saith unto it, Let there be no fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And immediately the fig tree withered away. (Matthew 21:12-19)

Is it Ok to Call Others: “Fools”?

(Matthew 23:17-19)	¹⁷ Ye fools and blind: for which is greater, the gold, or the ^[a] temple that hath sanctified the gold? ¹⁸ And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gift that is upon it, he is ^[b] a debtor. ¹⁹ Ye blind: for which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?
(Luke 11:40)	⁴⁰ Ye foolish ones, did not he that made the outside make the inside also?
(Luke 24:25)	²⁵ And he said unto them, O foolish men, and slow of heart to believe ^[a] in all that the prophets have spoken!
(Romans 1:21-22)	²¹ because that, knowing God, they glorified him not as God, neither gave thanks; but became vain in their reasonings, and their senseless heart was darkened. ²² Professing

	themselves to be wise, they became fools,
(Matthew 5:22)	²² but I say unto you, that every one who is angry with his brother ^[a] shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, ^[b] Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, ^[c] Thou fool, shall be in danger ^[d] of the ^[e] hell of fire.

Which Zachariah was Killed at the House of God: the Son of Barachiah or Jehoiada?

³²Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. ³³Ye serpents, ye offspring of vipers, how shall ye escape the judgment of ^[a]hell? ³⁴Therefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: some of them shall ye kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute from city to city: ³⁵that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of Abel the righteous unto the blood of Zachariah son of Barachiah, whom ye slew between the sanctuary and the altar. (Matthew 23:32-35)

²⁰And the Spirit of God ^[a]came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest; and he stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of Jehovah, so that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken Jehovah, he hath also forsaken you. ²¹And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of Jehovah. ²²Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, Jehovah look upon it, and require it. (2 Chronicles 24:20-22)

Had the Kingdom Been Already Prepared or Would be Prepared by Jesus?

³⁴Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world (Matthew 25:34)

14 Let not your heart be troubled: ^[a]believe in God, believe also in me. ²In my Father's house are many ^[b]mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you; for I go to prepare a place for you. ³And if I go and prepare a place for you, I come again, and will receive you unto myself; that where I am, *there* ye may be also. ⁴^[c]And whither I go, ye know the way. (John 14:1-4)

Who Poured Perfume on Jesus, Where and When and Who was Angered as a Result?

(Matthew 26:6-13)

⁶Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, ⁷there came unto him a woman having ^[a]an alabaster cruse of exceeding precious ointment, and she poured it upon his head, as ^[b]he sat at meat. ⁸But when the disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? ⁹For this *ointment* might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. ¹⁰But Jesus perceiving it said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she

	<p>hath wrought a good work upon me. ¹¹For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. ¹²For in that she ^[c]poured this ointment upon my body, she did it to prepare me for burial. ¹³Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever ^[d]this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.</p>
(Mark 14:3-9)	<p>³And while he was in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having ^[a]an alabaster cruse of ointment of ^[b]pure nard very costly; <i>and</i> she brake the cruse, and poured it over his head. ⁴But there were some that had indignation among themselves, <i>saying</i>, To what purpose hath this waste of the ointment been made? ⁵For this ointment might have been sold for above three hundred ^[c]shillings, and given to the poor. And they murmured against her. ⁶But Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. ⁷For ye have the poor always with you, and whensoever ye will ye can do them good: but me ye have not always. ⁸She hath done what she could; she hath anointed my body beforehand for the burying. ⁹And verily I say unto you, Wheresoever the ^[d]gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.</p>
(Luke 7:36-50)	<p>³⁶And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he entered into the Pharisee's house, and ^[a]sat down to meat. ³⁷And behold, a woman who was in the city, a sinner; and when she knew that he was ^[b]sitting at meat in the Pharisee's house, she brought ^[c]an alabaster cruse of ointment, ³⁸and standing behind at his feet, weeping, she began to wet his feet with her tears, and wiped them with the hair of her head, and ^[d]kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. ³⁹Now when the Pharisee that had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, <i>saying</i>, This man, if he were ^[e]a prophet, would have</p>

	<p>perceived who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him, that she is a sinner. ⁴⁰And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Teacher, say on. ⁴¹A certain lender had two debtors: the one owed five hundred ^[f]shillings, and the other fifty. ⁴²When they had not <i>wherewith</i> to pay, he forgave them both. Which of them therefore will love him most? ⁴³Simon answered and said, He, I suppose, to whom he forgave the most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. ⁴⁴And turning to the woman, he said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thy house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath wetted my feet with her tears, and wiped them with her hair. ⁴⁵Thou gavest me no kiss: but she, since the time I came in, hath not ceased to ^[g]kiss my feet. ⁴⁶My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but she hath anointed my feet with ointment. ⁴⁷Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, <i>the same</i> loveth little. ⁴⁸And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven. ⁴⁹And they that ^[h]sat at meat with him began to say ^[i]within themselves, Who is this that even forgiveth sins? ⁵⁰And he said unto the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.</p>
(John 12:1-8)	<p>12 Jesus therefore six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, whom Jesus raised from the dead. ²So they made him a supper there: and Martha served; but Lazarus was one of them that ^[a]sat at meat with him. ³Mary therefore took a pound of ointment of ^[b]pure nard, very precious, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odor of the ointment. ⁴But Judas Iscariot, one of his disciples, that should ^[c]betray him, saith, ⁵Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred ^[d]shillings, and given to the poor? ⁶Now this he said, not because he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and having the ^[e]bag ^[f]took away what was put</p>

	therein. ⁷ Jesus therefore said, ⁸ Suffer her to keep it against the day of my burying. ⁹ For the poor ye have always with you; but me ye have not always.
--	---

Was Jesus Crucified Before or After the Passover?

(Matthew
26:17-19)

¹⁷Now on the first *day* of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying, Where wilt thou that we make ready for thee to eat the passover? ¹⁸And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Teacher saith, My time is at hand; I keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. ¹⁹And the disciples did as Jesus appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

(Mark
14:12-16)

¹²And on the first day of unleavened bread, when they sacrificed the passover, his disciples say unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and make ready that thou mayest eat the passover? ¹³And he sendeth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him; ¹⁴and wheresoever he shall enter in, say to the master of the house, The Teacher saith, Where is my guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? ¹⁵And he will himself show you a large upper room furnished *and* ready: and there make ready for us. ¹⁶And the disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

(Luke 22:7-
15)

⁷And the day of unleavened bread came, on which the passover must be sacrificed. ⁸And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and make ready for us the passover, that we may eat. ⁹And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we make ready? ¹⁰And he said unto

	<p>them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house whereinto he goeth. ¹¹And ye shall say unto the master of the house, The Teacher saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? ¹²And he will show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready. ¹³And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.</p> <p>¹⁴And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the apostles with him. ¹⁵And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:</p>
(John 19:13-14)	<p>¹³When Pilate therefore heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgment-seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. ¹⁴Now it was the Preparation of the passover: it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Behold, your King!</p>

<h2>How Many Times did Jesus Pray to be Saved? What was the Result?</h2>	
(Matthew 26:36-46)	<p>³⁶Then cometh Jesus with them unto ^[a]a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I go yonder and pray. ³⁷And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and sore troubled. ³⁸Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: abide ye here, and watch with me. ³⁹And he went forward a little, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, My Father, if it be</p>

	<p>possible, let this cup pass away from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. ⁴⁰ And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? ⁴¹ b Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ⁴² Again a second time he went away, and prayed, saying, My Father, if this cannot pass away, except I drink it, thy will be done. ⁴³ And he came again and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy. ⁴⁴ And he left them again, and went away, and prayed a third time, saying again the same words. ⁴⁵ Then cometh he to the disciples, and saith unto them, c Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is d betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴⁶ Arise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that e betrayeth me.</p>
<p>(Mark 14:32-42)</p>	<p>³² And they come unto a a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I pray. ³³ And he taketh with him Peter and b James and John, and began to be greatly amazed, and sore troubled. ³⁴ And he saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death: abide ye here, and watch. ³⁵ And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass away from him. ³⁶ And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; remove this cup from me: howbeit not what I will, but what thou wilt. ³⁷ And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest thou not watch one hour? ³⁸ c Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ³⁹ And again he went away, and prayed, saying the same words. ⁴⁰ And again he came, and found them sleeping, for their eyes were very heavy; and they knew not what to answer him. ⁴¹ And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, d Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough; the hour is come; behold, the Son of man</p>

	<p>is ^[e]betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴²Arise, let us be going: behold, he that ^[f]betrayeth me is at hand.</p>
<p>(Luke 22:39-47)</p>	<p>³⁹And he came out, and went, as his custom was, unto the mount of Olives; and the disciples also followed him. ⁴⁰And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. ⁴¹And he was parted from them about a stone's cast; and he kneeled down and prayed, ⁴²saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. ⁴³^[a]And there appeared unto him an angel from heaven, strengthening him. ⁴⁴And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly; and his sweat became as it were great drops of blood falling down upon the ground. ⁴⁵And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the disciples, and found them sleeping for sorrow, ⁴⁶and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.</p> <p>⁴⁷While he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them; and he drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.</p>

Where was Jesus Arrested?

<p>(Matthew 26:36-46)</p>	<p>³⁶Then cometh Jesus with them unto ^[a]a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I go yonder and pray. ³⁷And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and sore troubled. ³⁸Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: abide ye here, and watch with me. ³⁹And he went forward a little, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, My Father, if it be</p>
---------------------------	--

	<p>possible, let this cup pass away from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. ⁴⁰And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? ⁴¹^[b]Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ⁴²Again a second time he went away, and prayed, saying, My Father, if this cannot pass away, except I drink it, thy will be done. ⁴³And he came again and found them sleeping, for their eyes were heavy. ⁴⁴And he left them again, and went away, and prayed a third time, saying again the same words. ⁴⁵Then cometh he to the disciples, and saith unto them, ^[c]Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is ^[d]betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴⁶Arise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that ^[e]betrayeth me.</p>
(Mark 14:32-42)	<p>³²And they come unto ^[a]a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I pray. ³³And he taketh with him Peter and ^[b]James and John, and began to be greatly amazed, and sore troubled. ³⁴And he saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death: abide ye here, and watch. ³⁵And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass away from him. ³⁶And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; remove this cup from me: howbeit not what I will, but what thou wilt. ³⁷And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest thou not watch one hour? ³⁸^[c]Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. ³⁹And again he went away, and prayed, saying the same words. ⁴⁰And again he came, and found them sleeping, for their eyes were very heavy; and they knew not what to answer him. ⁴¹And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, ^[d]Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough; the hour is come; behold, the Son of man</p>

	is ^[e] betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴² Arise, let us be going: behold, he that ^[f] betrayeth me is at hand.
(Luke 22:39-46)	³⁹ And he came out, and went, as his custom was, unto the mount of Olives; and the disciples also followed him. ⁴⁰ And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. ⁴¹ And he was parted from them about a stone's cast; and he kneeled down and prayed, ⁴² saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. ⁴³ ^[a] And there appeared unto him an angel from heaven, strengthening him. ⁴⁴ And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly; and his sweat became as it were great drops of blood falling down upon the ground. ⁴⁵ And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the disciples, and found them sleeping for sorrow, ⁴⁶ and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.
(John 18:1-2)	18 When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the ^[a] brook ^[b] Kidron, where was a garden, into which he entered, himself and his disciples. ² Now Judas also, who ^[c] betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

How Many Times did the Cock Crow? After how Many Denials? To Whom was the Denial Made?

(Matthew
26:34-75)

³⁴Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. ³⁵Peter saith unto him, Even if I must die with thee, *yet* will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples...⁶⁹Now Peter was sitting without in the court: and a maid came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus the Galilaeen. ⁷⁰But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. ⁷¹And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and saith unto them that were there, This man also was with Jesus of Nazareth. ⁷²And again he denied with an oath, I know not the man. ⁷³And after a little while they that stood by came and said to Peter, Of a truth thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech maketh thee known. ⁷⁴Then began he to curse and to swear, I know not the man. And straightway the cock crew. ⁷⁵And Peter remembered the word which Jesus had said, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

(Mark
14:30-72)

³⁰And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that thou to-day, *even* this night, before the cock crow twice, shalt deny me thrice...⁶⁸But he denied, saying, mI neither know, nor understand what thou sayest: and he went out into the nporch; oand the cock crew. ⁶⁹And the maid saw him, and began again to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. ⁷⁰But he again denied it. And after a little while again they that stood by said to Peter, Of a truth thou art *one* of them; for thou art a Galilaeen. ⁷¹But he began to curse, and to swear, I know not this man of whom ye speak. ⁷²And straightway the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word, how that Jesus said unto him, Before the

	cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. [p]And when he thought thereon, he wept.
(Luke 22:34-62)	³⁴ And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, until thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me... ⁵⁶ And a certain maid seeing him as he sat in the light of <i>the fire</i> , and looking stedfastly upon him, said, This man also was with him. ⁵⁷ But he denied, saying, Woman, I know him not. ⁵⁸ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou also art <i>one</i> of them. But Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁵⁹ And after the space of about one hour another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this man also was with him; for he is a Galilaeen. ⁶⁰ But Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. ⁶¹ And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how that he said unto him, Before the cock crow this day thou shalt deny me thrice. ⁶² And he went out, and wept bitterly.
(John 13:38)	³⁸ Jesus answereth, Wilt thou lay down thy life for me? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.
(John 18:25-27)	²⁵ Now Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. They said therefore unto him, Art thou also <i>one</i> of his disciples? He denied, and said, I am not. ²⁶ One of the [a]servants of the high priest, being a kinsman of him whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? ²⁷ Peter therefore denied again: and straightway the cock crew.

Did Judas Kiss Jesus upon Arresting him?

⁴⁷And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. ⁴⁸Now he that ^[a]betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he: take him. (Matthew 26:47-48)

²Now Judas also, who ^[a]betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples. ³Judas then, having received the ^[b]band of *soldiers*, and officers from the chief priests and the Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. ⁴Jesus therefore, knowing all the things that were coming upon him, went forth, and saith unto them, Whom seek ye? ⁵They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, who ^[c]betrayed him, was standing with them. (John 18:2-5)

To Whom was Jesus Taken after he had been Seized?

(Matthew
26:57)

⁵⁷And they that had taken Jesus led him away to *the house of Caiaphas* the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together.

(Mark
14:53)

⁵³And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and there come together with him all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

(Luke 22:54)	⁵⁴ And they seized him, and led him away, and brought him into the high priest's house. But Peter followed afar off.
(John 18:12-13)	¹² So the ^[a] band and the ^[b] chief captain, and the officers of the Jews, seized Jesus and bound him, ¹³ and led him to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, who was high priest that year.

Did Jesus Claim to be Able to Destroy and Rebuild the Temple?

(Matthew 26:60-63)	⁶⁰ and they found it not, though many false witnesses came. But afterward came two, ⁶¹ and said, This man said, I am able to destroy the ^[a] temple of God, and to build it in three days. ⁶² And the high priest stood up, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? ⁶³ But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou art the Christ, the Son of God.
(Mark 14:57-61)	⁵⁷ And there stood up certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, ⁵⁸ We heard him say, I will destroy this ^[a] temple that is made with hands, and in three days I will build another made without hands. ⁵⁹ And not even so did their witness agree together. ⁶⁰ And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? ⁶¹ But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again

	the high priest asked him, and saith unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?
(John 2:19)	¹⁹ Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this ^[a] temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

What is the Conversation Which Took Place Between Jesus and Pilate?

(Matthew 27:1-26)	<p>27 Now when morning was come, all the chief priests and the elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: ²and they bound him, and led him away, and delivered him up to Pilate the governor.</p> <p>³Then Judas, who ^[a]betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, ⁴saying, I have sinned in that I ^[b]betrayed ^[c]innocent blood. But they said, What is that to us? see thou to <i>it</i>. ⁵And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed; and he went away and hanged himself. ⁶And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not lawful to put them into the ^[d]treasury, since it is the price of blood. ⁷And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. ⁸Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. ⁹Then was fulfilled that which was spoken through Jeremiah the prophet, saying, ^[e]And ^[f]they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, ^[g]whom <i>certain</i> of the children of Israel did price; ¹⁰and ^[h]they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.</p>
-------------------	---

¹¹Now Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. ¹²And when he was accused by the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. ¹³Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? ¹⁴And he gave him no answer, not even to one word: insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. ¹⁵Now at the feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one prisoner, whom they would. ¹⁶And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. ¹⁷When therefore they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ? ¹⁸For he knew that for envy they had delivered him up. ¹⁹And while he was sitting on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that righteous man; for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. ²⁰Now the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes that they should ask for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. ²¹But the governor answered and said unto them, Which of the two will ye that I release unto you? And they said, Barabbas. ²²Pilate saith unto them, What then shall I do unto Jesus who is called Christ? They all say, Let him be crucified. ²³And he said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, saying, Let him be crucified. ²⁴So when Pilate saw that he prevailed nothing, but rather that a tumult was arising, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this righteous man; see ye *to it*. ²⁵And all the people answered and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children. ²⁶Then released he unto them Barabbas; but Jesus he scourged and delivered to be crucified.

(Mark 15:1-

15 And straightway in the morning the chief priests with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, held a consultation, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered

15)	<p>him up to Pilate. ²And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering saith unto him, Thou sayest. ³And the chief priests accused him of many things. ⁴And Pilate again asked him, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they accuse thee of. ⁵But Jesus no more answered anything; insomuch that Pilate marvelled.</p> <p>⁶Now at ^athe feast he used to release unto them one prisoner, whom they asked of him. ⁷And there was one called Barabbas, <i>lying</i> bound with them that had made insurrection, men who in the insurrection had committed murder. ⁸And the multitude went up and began to ask him <i>to do</i> as he was wont to do unto them. ⁹And Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? ¹⁰For he perceived that for envy the chief priests had delivered him up. ¹¹But the chief priests stirred up the multitude, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. ¹²And Pilate again answered and said unto them, What then shall I do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? ¹³And they cried out again, Crucify him. ¹⁴And Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, Crucify him. ¹⁵And Pilate, wishing to content the multitude, released unto them Barabbas, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.</p>
(Luke 23:1-25)	<p>23 And the whole company of them rose up, and brought him before Pilate. ²And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this man perverting our nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, and saying that he himself is Christ a king. ³And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest. ⁴And Pilate said unto the chief priests and the multitudes, I find no fault in this man. ⁵But they were the more urgent, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Judaea,</p>

and beginning from Galilee even unto this place. ⁶But when Pilate heard it, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean. ⁷And when he knew that he was of Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him unto Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem in these days.

⁸Now when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was of a long time desirous to see him, because he had heard concerning him; and he hoped to see some ^amiracle done by him. ⁹And he questioned him in many words; but he answered him nothing. ¹⁰And the chief priests and the scribes stood, vehemently accusing him. ¹¹And Herod with his soldiers set him at nought, and mocked him, and arraying him in gorgeous apparel sent him back to Pilate. ¹²And Herod and Pilate became friends with each other that very day: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

¹³And Pilate called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, ¹⁴and said unto them, Ye brought unto me this man, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him before you, found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: ¹⁵no, nor yet Herod: for ^bhe sent him back unto us; and behold, nothing worthy of death hath been done by him. ¹⁶I will therefore chastise him, and release him. ^c ¹⁸But they cried out all together, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:— ¹⁹one who for a certain insurrection made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison. ²⁰And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring to release Jesus; ²¹but they shouted, saying, Crucify, crucify him. ²²And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath this man done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him and release him. ²³But they were urgent with loud voices, asking that he might be crucified. And their voices prevailed. ²⁴And Pilate gave sentence that what they asked for should be done. ²⁵And he released him that for insurrection and murder had been cast into

	<p>prison, whom they asked for; but Jesus he delivered up to their will.</p>
<p>(John 18:28-40)</p>	<p>²⁸They lead Jesus therefore from Caiaphas into the ^[a]Praetorium: and it was early; and they themselves entered not into the ^[b]Praetorium, that they might not be defiled, but might eat the passover. ²⁹Pilate therefore went out unto them, and saith, What accusation bring ye against this man? ³⁰They answered and said unto him, If this man were not an evil-doer, we should not have delivered him up unto thee. ³¹Pilate therefore said unto them, Take him yourselves, and judge him according to your law. The Jews said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: ³²that the word of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying by what manner of death he should die.</p> <p>³³Pilate therefore entered again into the ^[c]Praetorium, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? ³⁴Jesus answered, Sayest thou this of thyself, or did others tell it thee concerning me? ³⁵Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? ³⁶Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my ^[d]servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. ³⁷Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, ^[e]Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end have I been born, and to this end am I come into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. ³⁸Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?</p> <p>And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find no crime in him. ³⁹But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? ⁴⁰They cried out therefore</p>

again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

How did Judas Die?

³Then Judas, who ^[a]betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, ⁴saying, I have sinned in that I ^[b]betrayed ^[c]innocent blood. But they said, What is that to us? see thou *to it*. ⁵And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed; and he went away and hanged himself. (Matthew 27:3-5)

¹⁸(Now this man obtained a field with the reward of his iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. (Acts 1:18)

What did Judas do with Silver? Who Bought the Potter's Field? Why was it Called the "Field of Blood"?

⁵And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed; and he went away and hanged himself. ⁶And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not lawful to put

¹⁸(Now this man obtained a field with the reward of his iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. ¹⁹And it became known to all the dwellers at Jerusalem;

<p>them into the ^[a]treasury, since it is the price of blood.⁷And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.⁸Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. (Matthew 27:5-8)</p>	<p>insomuch that in their language that field was called Akeldama, that is, The field of blood.) (Acts 1:18-19)</p>
---	---

Did Jesus Keep Silent or Talk during his Trial before Pilate?

<p>(Matthew 27:12-14)</p>	<p>¹²And when he was accused by the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. ¹³Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? ¹⁴And he gave him no answer, not even to one word: insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.</p>
<p>(Mark 15:4-5)</p>	<p>⁴And Pilate again asked him, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they accuse thee of. ⁵But Jesus no more answered anything; insomuch that Pilate marvelled.</p>
<p>(John 18:33-37)</p>	<p>³³Pilate therefore entered again into the ^[a]Praetorium, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? ³⁴Jesus answered, Sayest thou this of thyself, or did others tell it thee concerning me? ³⁵Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? ³⁶Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my ^[b]servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. ³⁷Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, ^[c]Thou sayest that I am a</p>

	king. To this end have I been born, and to this end am I come into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.
--	---

What was the Color of the Robe Put on Jesus? Who Clothed him with This Robe?

(Matthew 27:27-28)	²⁷ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ^[a] Praetorium, and gathered unto him the whole ^[b] band. ²⁸ And they ^[c] stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.
(Mark 15:17-18)	¹⁷ And they clothe him with purple, and plating a crown of thorns, they put it on him; ¹⁸ and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!
(Luke 23:11)	¹¹ And Herod with his soldiers set him at nought, and mocked him, and arraying him in gorgeous apparel sent him back to Pilate.
(John 19:1-5)	19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. ² And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and arrayed him in a purple garment; ³ and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they struck him ^[a] with their hands. ⁴ And Pilate went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that I find no crime in him. ⁵ Jesus therefore came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment. And <i>Pilate</i> saith unto them, Behold, the man!

What are the Details of Jesus Crucifixion Scene?

(Matthew
27:27-50)

²⁷Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ^[a]Praetorium, and gathered unto him the whole ^[b]band. ²⁸And they ^[c]stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. ²⁹And they platted a crown of thorns and put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand; and they kneeled down before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! ³⁰And they spat upon him, and took the reed and smote him on the head. ³¹And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, and put on him his garments, and led him away to crucify him.

³²And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they ^[d]compelled to go *with them*, that he might bear his cross.

³³And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, The place of a skull, ³⁴they gave him wine to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted it, he would not drink. ³⁵And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments among them, casting lots; ³⁶and they sat and watched him there. ³⁷And they set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. ³⁸Then are there crucified with him two robbers, one on the right hand and one on the left. ³⁹And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, ⁴⁰and saying, Thou that destroyest the ^[e]temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself: if thou art the Son of God, come down from the cross. ⁴¹In like manner also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said, ⁴²He saved others; ^[f]himself he cannot save. He is the King of Israel; let him now come down from the

	<p>cross, and we will believe on him. ⁴³He trusteth on God; let him deliver him now, if he desireth him: for he said, I am the Son of God. ⁴⁴And the robbers also that were crucified with him cast upon him the same reproach.</p> <p>⁴⁵Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the ^[a]land until the ninth hour. ⁴⁶And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, ^[b]Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is, My God, my God, ^[c]why hast thou forsaken me? ⁴⁷And some of them that stood there, when they heard it, said, This man calleth Elijah. ⁴⁸And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. ⁴⁹And the rest said, Let be; let us see whether Elijah cometh to save him.^[d] ⁵⁰And Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up his spirit.</p>
(Mark 15:16-37)	<p>¹⁶And the soldiers led him away within the court, which is the ^[a]Praetorium; and they call together the whole ^[b]band. ¹⁷And they clothe him with purple, and plating a crown of thorns, they put it on him; ¹⁸and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! ¹⁹And they smote his head with a reed, and spat upon him, and bowing their knees ^[c]worshipped him. ²⁰And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the purple, and put on him his garments. And they lead him out to crucify him.</p> <p>²¹And they ^[d]compel one passing by, Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to go <i>with them</i>, that he might bear his cross.</p> <p>²²And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. ²³And they offered him wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not. ²⁴And they crucify him, and part his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what each should take. ²⁵And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. ²⁶And the superscription of his</p>

	<p>accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. ²⁷And with him they crucify two robbers; one on his right hand, and one on his left.^[e] ²⁹And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ha! thou that destroyest the ^[t]temple, and buildest it in three days, ³⁰save thyself, and come down from the cross. ³¹In like manner also the chief priests mocking <i>him</i> among themselves with the scribes said, He saved others; ^[a]himself he cannot save. ³²Let the Christ, the King of Israel, now come down from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reproached him.</p> <p>³³And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole ^[u]land until the ninth hour. ³⁴And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, ^[u]My God, my God, ^[u]why hast thou forsaken me? ³⁵And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elijah. ³⁶And one ran, and filling a sponge full of vinegar, put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let be; let us see whether Elijah cometh to take him down. ³⁷And Jesus uttered a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.</p>
(Luke 23:26-43)	<p>²⁶And when they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, and laid on him the cross, to bear it after Jesus.</p> <p>²⁷And there followed him a great multitude of the people, and of women who bewailed and lamented him. ²⁸But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. ²⁹For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave suck. ³⁰Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. ³¹For if they do these things in the green tree, what shall be done</p>

	<p>in the dry?</p> <p>³²And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.</p> <p>³³And when they came unto the place which is called ^[a]The skull, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand and the other on the left. ³⁴^[b]And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And parting his garments among them, they cast lots. ³⁵And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also scoffed at him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if this is the Christ of God, his chosen. ³⁶And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, offering him vinegar, ³⁷and saying, If thou art the King of the Jews, save thyself. ³⁸And there was also a superscription over him, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.</p> <p>³⁹And one of the malefactors that were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. ⁴⁰But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? ⁴¹And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴²And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest ^[c]in thy kingdom. ⁴³And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.</p>
(John 19:1-30)	<p>19 Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. ²And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and arrayed him in a purple garment; ³and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they struck him ^[a]with their hands. ⁴And Pilate went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that I find no crime in him. ⁵Jesus therefore came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment. And <i>Pilate</i> saith unto them, Behold, the man! ⁶When therefore the</p>

chief priests and the officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*! Pilate saith unto them, Take him yourselves, and crucify him: for I find no crime in him. ⁷The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by that law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. ⁸When Pilate therefore heard this saying, he was the more afraid; ⁹and he entered into the ^[b]Praetorium again, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. ¹⁰Pilate therefore saith unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have ^[c]power to release thee, and have ^[d]power to crucify thee? ¹¹Jesus answered him, Thou wouldest have no ^[e]power against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath greater sin. ¹²Upon this Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou release this man, thou art not Caesar's friend: every one that maketh himself a king ^[f]speaketh against Caesar. ¹³When Pilate therefore heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgment-seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. ¹⁴Now it was the Preparation of the passover: it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Behold, your King! ¹⁵They therefore cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him! Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar. ¹⁶Then therefore he delivered him unto them to be crucified.

¹⁷They took Jesus therefore: and he went out, bearing the cross for himself, unto the place called The place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew Golgotha: ¹⁸where they crucified him, and with him two others, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. ¹⁹And Pilate wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. ²⁰This title therefore read many of the Jews, ^[g]for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city; and it was written in Hebrew, *and* in Latin, *and* in Greek. ²¹The chief

priests of the Jews therefore said to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but, that he said, I am King of the Jews. ²²Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

²³The soldiers therefore, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also the ^[b]coat: now the ^[b]coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. ²⁴They said therefore one to another, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

^[b]They parted my garments among them,
And upon my vesture did they cast lots.

²⁵These things therefore the soldiers did. But there were standing by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. ²⁶When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold, thy son! ²⁷Then saith he to the disciple, Behold, thy mother! And from that hour the disciple took her unto his own *home*.

²⁸After this Jesus, knowing that all things are now finished, ^[k]that the scripture might be accomplished, saith, I thirst. ²⁹There was set there a vessel full of vinegar: so they put a sponge full of the vinegar upon hyssop, and brought it to his mouth. ³⁰When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up his spirit.

Did Jesus or Someone Else Carry the Cross?

³¹And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, and put on him his garments, and led him away to crucify him.

³²And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they ^[a]compelled to go *with them*, that he might bear his cross. (Matthew 27:31-32)

¹⁷They took Jesus therefore: and he went out, bearing the cross for himself, unto the place called The place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew Golgotha: ¹⁸where they crucified him, and with him two others, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. (John 19:17-18)

What was Written on the Cross over Jesus' Head?

(Matthew 27:37)	³⁷ And they set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
(Mark 15:26)	²⁶ And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
(Luke 23:38)	³⁸ And there was also a superscription over him, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

(John 19:19)	¹⁹ And Pilate wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
-----------------	---

Were the Two Robbers or Only One Robber Reproaching Jesus?	
(Matthew 27:41-44)	⁴¹ In like manner also the chief priests mocking <i>him</i> , with the scribes and elders, said, ⁴² He saved others; ^[a] himself he cannot save. He is the King of Israel; let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe on him. ⁴³ He trusteth on God; let him deliver him now, if he desireth him: for he said, I am the Son of God. ⁴⁴ And the robbers also that were crucified with him cast upon him the same reproach.
(Mark 15:31-32)	³¹ In like manner also the chief priests mocking <i>him</i> among themselves with the scribes said, He saved others; ^[a] himself he cannot save. ³² Let the Christ, the King of Israel, now come down from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reproached him.
(Luke 23:39-43)	³⁹ And one of the malefactors that were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. ⁴⁰ But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? ⁴¹ And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴² And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest ^[a] in thy kingdom. ⁴³ And he said unto him, Verily I

	say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.
--	--

When was Jesus at the Sixth Hour the Day he was Crucified?

(Matthew 27:45-46)	⁴⁵ Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the ^[a] land until the ninth hour. ⁴⁶ And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, ^[b] Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is, My God, my God, ^[c] why hast thou forsaken me?
(Mark 15:33-34)	³³ And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole ^[a] land until the ninth hour. ³⁴ And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, ^[b] My God, my God, ^[c] why hast thou forsaken me?
(Luke 23:44-46)	⁴⁴ And it was now about the sixth hour, and a darkness came over the whole ^[a] land until the ninth hour, ⁴⁵ ^[b] the sun's light failing: and the veil of the ^[c] temple was rent in the midst. ⁴⁶ ^[d] And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said this, he gave up the ghost.
(John 19:13-14)	¹³ When Pilate therefore heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgment-seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Now it was the Preparation of the passover: it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Behold, your King!

What were Jesus' Last Words before his Death?

(Matthew 27:46)	⁴⁶ And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, ^[a] Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is, My God, my God, ^[b] why hast thou forsaken me?
(Mark 15:34)	³⁴ And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, ^[a] My God, my God, ^[b] why hast thou forsaken me?
(Luke 23:46)	⁴⁶ ^[a] And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said this, he gave up the ghost.
(John 19:30)	³⁰ When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up his spirit.

What was Offered to Jesus to Drink?

(Matthew 27:48)	⁴⁸ And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.
(Mark	²³ And they offered him wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

15:23)	
(Mark 15:36)	³⁶ And one ran, and filling a sponge full of vinegar, put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let be; let us see whether Elijah cometh to take him down.
(John 19:28-30)	²⁸ After this Jesus, knowing that all things are now finished, ^[a] that the scripture might be accomplished, saith, I thirst. ²⁹ There was set there a vessel full of vinegar: so they put a sponge full of the vinegar upon hyssop, and brought it to his mouth. ³⁰ When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up his spirit.

When was the Veil of the Temple Rent: before or after Jesus' Death?

⁵⁰ And Jesus cried again with a loud voice, and yielded up his spirit. ⁵¹ And behold, the veil of the ^[a] temple was rent in two from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake; and the rocks were rent (Matthew 27:50-51)	⁴⁵ ^[a] the sun's light failing: and the veil of the ^[b] temple was rent in the midst. ⁴⁶ ^[c] And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said this, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:45-46)
---	--

What Happened When Jesus Died?

<p>(Matthew 27:51-56)</p>	<p>⁵¹And behold, the veil of the ^[a]temple was rent in two from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake; and the rocks were rent; ⁵²and the tombs were opened; and many bodies of the saints that had fallen asleep were raised; ⁵³and coming forth out of the tombs after his resurrection they entered into the holy city and appeared unto many. ⁵⁴Now the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, when they saw the earthquake, and the things that were done, feared exceedingly, saying, Truly this was ^[b]the Son of God. ⁵⁵And many women were there beholding from afar, who had followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: ⁵⁶among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of ^[c]James and Joses, and the mother of the sons of Zebedee.</p>
<p>(Mark 15:37-41)</p>	<p>³⁷And Jesus uttered a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. ³⁸And the veil of the ^[a]temple was rent in two from the top to the bottom. ³⁹And when the centurion, who stood by over against him, saw that he ^[b]so gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was ^[c]the Son of God. ⁴⁰And there were also women beholding from afar: among whom <i>were</i> both Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of ^[d]James the ^[e]less and of Joses, and Salome; ⁴¹who, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him; and many other women that came up with him unto Jerusalem.</p>
<p>(Luke 23:44-49)</p>	<p>⁴⁴And it was now about the sixth hour, and a darkness came over the whole ^[a]land until the ninth hour, ⁴⁵^[b]the sun's light failing: and the veil of the ^[c]temple was rent in the midst. ⁴⁶^[d]And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said this, he gave up the ghost. ⁴⁷And when the centurion saw what was</p>

	done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. ⁴⁸ And all the multitudes that came together to this sight, when they beheld the things that were done, returned smiting their breasts. ⁴⁹ And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed with him from Galilee, stood afar off, seeing these things.
(John 19:31-37)	³¹ The Jews therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain on the cross upon the sabbath (for the day of that sabbath was a high <i>day</i>), asked of Pilate that their legs might be broken, and <i>that</i> they might be taken away. ³² The soldiers therefore came, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him: ³³ but when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: ³⁴ howbeit one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came out blood and water. ³⁵ And he that hath seen hath borne witness, and his witness is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye also may believe. ³⁶ For these things came to pass, ^[a] that the scripture might be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be ^[b] broken. ³⁷ And again another scripture saith, ^[c] They shall look on him whom they pierced.

What did the Centurion Say When Jesus Died?

(Matthew 27:54)	⁵⁴ Now the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, when they saw the earthquake, and the things that were done, feared exceedingly, saying, Truly this was ^[a] the Son of God.
-----------------	---

(Mark 15:39)	³⁹ And when the centurion, who stood by over against him, saw that he ^[a] also gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was ^[b] the Son of God.
(Luke 23:46-47)	⁴⁶ ^[a] And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said this, he gave up the ghost. ⁴⁷ And when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

Were Women Near to Jesus' Cross? Did They Talk to him?

(Matthew 27:55-56)	⁵⁵ And many women were there beholding from afar, who had followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: ⁵⁶ among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of ^[a] James and Joses, and the mother of the sons of Zebedee.
(Mark 15:40-41)	⁴⁰ And there were also women beholding from afar: among whom <i>were</i> both Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of ^[a] James the ^[b] less and of Joses, and Salome; ⁴¹ who, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him; and many other women that came up with him unto Jerusalem.
(Luke 23:49)	⁴⁹ And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed with him from Galilee, stood afar off, seeing these things.
(John	²⁵ These things therefore the soldiers did. But there were standing by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the <i>wife</i> of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. ²⁶ When

19:25-27)	Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold, thy son! ²⁷ Then saith he to the disciple, Behold, thy mother! And from that hour the disciple took her unto his own <i>home</i> .
-----------	--

Who Buried Jesus: Joseph Alone or with Nicodemus or who?

(Matthew 27:57-60)	⁵⁷ And when even was come, there came a rich man from Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: ⁵⁸ this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded it to be given up. ⁵⁹ And Joseph took the body, and wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, ⁶⁰ and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and departed.
(Mark 15:43-46)	⁴³ there came Joseph of Arimathaea, a councillor of honorable estate, who also himself was looking for the kingdom of God; and he boldly went in unto Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁴⁴ And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether ^[a] he had been any while dead. ⁴⁵ And when he learned it of the centurion, he granted the corpse to Joseph. ⁴⁶ And he bought a linen cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb which had been hewn out of a rock; and he rolled a stone against the door of the tomb.

(Luke 23:50-53)	<p>⁵⁰And behold, a man named Joseph, who was a councillor, a good and righteous man ⁵¹(he had not consented to their counsel and deed), <i>a man</i> of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews, who was looking for the kingdom of God: ⁵²this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁵³And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb that was hewn in stone, where never man had yet lain.</p>
(John 19:38-42)	<p>³⁸And after these things Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked of Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave <i>him</i> leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. ³⁹And there came also Nicodemus, he who at the first came to him by night, bringing a ^[a]mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds. ⁴⁰So they took the body of Jesus, and bound it in linen cloths with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury. ⁴¹Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new tomb wherein was never man yet laid. ⁴²There then because of the Jews' Preparation (for the tomb was nigh at hand) they laid Jesus.</p>

What Are the Details of Jesus' Burial?

(Matthew 27:57-66)	<p>⁵⁷And when even was come, there came a rich man from Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: ⁵⁸this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded it to be given up. ⁵⁹And Joseph took the body, and wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, ⁶⁰and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and departed. ⁶¹And Mary Magdalene was</p>
-----------------------	--

	<p>there, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.</p> <p>⁶²Now on the morrow, which is <i>the day</i> after the Preparation, the chief priests and the Pharisees were gathered together unto Pilate, ⁶³saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said while he was yet alive, After three days I rise again. ⁶⁴Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest haply his disciples come and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: and the last error will be worse than the first. ⁶⁵Pilate said unto them, ^[a]Ye have a guard: go, ^[b]make it <i>as</i> sure as ye can. ⁶⁶So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, the guard being with them.</p>
(Mark 15:42-47)	<p>⁴²And when even was now come, because it was the Preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, ⁴³there came Joseph of Arimathaea, a councillor of honorable estate, who also himself was looking for the kingdom of God; and he boldly went in unto Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁴⁴And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether ^[a]he had been any while dead. ⁴⁵And when he learned it of the centurion, he granted the corpse to Joseph. ⁴⁶And he bought a linen cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb which had been hewn out of a rock; and he rolled a stone against the door of the tomb. ⁴⁷And Mary Magdalene and Mary the <i>mother</i> of Joses beheld where he was laid.</p>
(Luke 23:50-56)	<p>⁵⁰And behold, a man named Joseph, who was a councillor, a good and righteous man ⁵¹(he had not consented to their counsel and deed), <i>a man</i> of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews, who was looking for the kingdom of God: ⁵²this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁵³And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb that</p>

	<p>was hewn in stone, where never man had yet lain. ⁵⁴And it was the day of the Preparation, and the sabbath ^[a]drew on. ⁵⁵And the women, who had come with him out of Galilee, followed after, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid. ⁵⁶And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments.</p> <p>And on the sabbath they rested according to the commandment.</p>
(John 19:38-42)	<p>³⁸And after these things Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked of Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave <i>him</i> leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. ³⁹And there came also Nicodemus, he who at the first came to him by night, bringing a ^[a]mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds. ⁴⁰So they took the body of Jesus, and bound it in linen cloths with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury. ⁴¹Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new tomb wherein was never man yet laid. ⁴²There then because of the Jews' Preparation (for the tomb was nigh at hand) they laid Jesus.</p>

Who are the Women who Witnessed Jesus' Burial?

(Matthew 27:59-61)	<p>⁵⁹And Joseph took the body, and wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, ⁶⁰and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and departed. ⁶¹And Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.</p>
--------------------	---

(Mark 15:45-47)	⁴⁵ And when he learned it of the centurion, he granted the corpse to Joseph. ⁴⁶ And he bought a linen cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb which had been hewn out of a rock; and he rolled a stone against the door of the tomb. ⁴⁷ And Mary Magdalene and Mary the <i>mother</i> of Joses beheld where he was laid.
(Luke 23:52-55)	⁵² this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁵³ And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb that was hewn in stone, where never man had yet lain. ⁵⁴ And it was the day of the Preparation, and the sabbath ^[a] drew on. ⁵⁵ And the women, who had come with him out of Galilee, followed after, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid.

When did Women Reach the Sepulchre: at Day or Night? Who was the First Woman to Reach?

(Matthew 28:1)	28 Now late on the sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first <i>day</i> of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.
(Mark 16:1- 2)	16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the <i>mother</i> of ^[a] James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. ² And very early on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun was risen.

(Luke 24:1)	¹ But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared.
(John 20:1)	20 Now on the first <i>day</i> of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb.

Who was the First to be Found at the Sepulchre?

(Matthew 28:1-2)	28 Now late on the sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first <i>day</i> of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. ² And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it.
(Mark 16:1-5)	16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the <i>mother</i> of ^[a] James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. ² And very early on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun was risen. ³ And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the tomb? ⁴ and looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great. ⁵ And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed.
(Luke 24:1-	¹ But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. ² And they found the stone rolled away from the

5)	tomb. ³ And they entered in, and found not the body ^[a] of the Lord Jesus. ⁴ And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel: ⁵ and as they were affrighted and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye ^[b] the living among the dead?
(John 20:1)	20 Now on the first <i>day</i> of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb.

What Are the Details of Jesus' Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:1-15)	28 Now late on the sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first <i>day</i> of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. ² And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it. ³ His appearance was as lightning, and his raiment white as snow: ⁴ and for fear of him the watchers did quake, and became as dead men. ⁵ And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye; for I know that ye seek Jesus, who hath been crucified. ⁶ He is not here; for he is risen, even as he said. Come, see the place ^[a] where the Lord lay. ⁷ And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. ⁸ And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring his disciples word. ⁹ And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and ^[b] worshipped him. ¹⁰ Then saith Jesus unto them, Fear not: go tell my brethren that
-------------------	--

	<p>they depart into Galilee, and there shall they see me.</p> <p>¹¹Now while they were going, behold, some of the guard came into the city, and told unto the chief priests all the things that were come to pass. ¹²And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave much money unto the soldiers, ¹³saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. ¹⁴And if this ^[a]come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and rid you of care. ¹⁵So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying was spread abroad among the Jews, <i>and continueth</i> until this day.</p>
(Mark 16:1-8)	<p>16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the <i>mother</i> of ^[a]James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. ²And very early on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun was risen. ³And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the tomb? ⁴and looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great. ⁵And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed. ⁶And he saith unto them, Be not amazed: ye seek Jesus, the Nazarene, who hath been crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him! ⁷But go, tell his disciples and Peter, He goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. ⁸And they went out, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any one; for they were afraid.</p>
(Luke 24:1-	<p>¹But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. ²And they found the stone rolled away from the</p>

12)	<p>tomb. ³And they entered in, and found not the body ^[a]of the Lord Jesus. ⁴And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel: ⁵and as they were affrighted and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye ^[b]the living among the dead? ⁶^[c]He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, ⁷saying that the Son of man must be delivered up into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. ⁸And they remembered his words, ⁹and returned ^[d]from the tomb, and told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest. ¹⁰Now they were Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the <i>mother</i> of James: and the other women with them told these things unto the apostles. ¹¹And these words appeared in their sight as idle talk; and they disbelieved them. ¹²^[e]But Peter arose, and ran unto the tomb; and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths by themselves; and he ^[f]departed to his home, wondering at that which was come to pass.</p>
(John 20:1-10)	<p>20 Now on the first <i>day</i> of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb. ²She runneth therefore, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we know not where they have laid him. ³Peter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and they went toward the tomb. ⁴And they ran both together: and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb; ⁵and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths lying; yet entered he not in. ⁶Simon Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and entered into the tomb; and he beholdeth the linen cloths lying, ⁷and the napkin, that was upon his head, not lying with the linen cloths, but rolled up in a place by itself. ⁸Then entered in therefore the other disciple</p>

	also, who came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed. ⁹ For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. ¹⁰ So the disciples went away again unto their own home.
--	---

How and When was the Stone Rolled Away from the Sepulchre?

(Matthew 28:2)	² And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it.
(Mark 16:3-5)	³ And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the tomb? ⁴ and looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great. ⁵ And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed.
(Luke 24:1-5)	¹ But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. ² And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb. ³ And they entered in, and found not the body ^[a] of the Lord Jesus. ⁴ And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel: ⁵ and as they were affrighted and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye ^[b] the living among the dead?

(John 20:1-2)	<p>20 Now on the first <i>day</i> of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb. ²She runneth therefore, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we know not where they have laid him.</p>
---------------	---

Who Told People that Jesus had Risen: Angel, Young Man or Two Angels?

(Matthew 28:5-7)	<p>⁵And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye; for I know that ye seek Jesus, who hath been crucified. ⁶He is not here; for he is risen, even as he said. Come, see the place ^{7a}where the Lord lay. ⁷And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.</p>
(Mark 16:5-7)	<p>⁵And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed. ⁶And he saith unto them, Be not amazed: ye seek Jesus, the Nazarene, who hath been crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him! ⁷But go, tell his disciples and Peter, He goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.</p>
(Luke 24:4-	<p>⁴And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel: ⁵and as they were affrighted and bowed down their faces to the</p>

6)	earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye ^[a] the living among the dead? ^{6 [b]} He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,
(John 20:12-13)	¹² and she beholdeth two angels in white sitting, one at the head, and one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. ¹³ And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

Where did the Angel, Young Man, Two Men, Angels Come From: from inside or outside the Sepulchre?

(Matthew 28:2)	² And behold, there was a great earthquake; for an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, and sat upon it.
(Mark 16:5)	⁵ And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed.
(Luke 24:3-4)	³ And they entered in, and found not the body ^[a] of the Lord Jesus. ⁴ And it came to pass, while they were perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel
(John	¹¹ But Mary was standing without at the tomb weeping: so, as she wept, she stooped and looked into the tomb; ¹² and she beholdeth two angels in white sitting, one at the head, and

20:11-12)	one at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.
-----------	--

Did the Women Tell the Disciples of Jesus' Resurrection Immediately?

(Matthew 28:8)	⁸ And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring his disciples word.
(Luke 24:9)	⁹ and returned ^[a] from the tomb, and told all these things to the eleven, and to all the rest.
(Mark 16:8)	⁸ And they went out, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any one; for they were afraid.

Did the Women and Disciples Believe Jesus' Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:5-8)	⁵ And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye; for I know that ye seek Jesus, who hath been crucified. ⁶ He is not here; for he is risen, even as he said. Come, see the place ^[a] where the Lord lay. ⁷ And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told
------------------	---

	you. ⁸ And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring his disciples word.
(Mark 16:14)	¹⁴ And afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them that had seen him after he was risen.
(Luke 24:36-43)	³⁶ And as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, ^[a] and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you. ³⁷ But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they beheld a spirit. ³⁸ And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do questionings arise in your heart? ³⁹ See my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. ⁴⁰ ^[b] And when he had said this, he showed them his hands and his feet. ⁴¹ And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish ^[c] . ⁴³ And he took it, and ate before them.
(John 21:4)	⁴ But when day was now breaking, Jesus stood on the beach: yet the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

To Whom did Jesus Appear after Crucifixion? How Many Times?

(Matthew 28:9)	⁹ And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and ^[a] worshipped him.
(Matthew 28:16-17)	¹⁶ But the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷ And when they saw him, they ^[a] worshipped <i>him</i> ; but some doubted.
(Mark 16:9)	⁹ ^[a] Now when he was risen early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom he had cast out seven demons.
(Mark 16:12)	¹² And after these things he was manifested in another form unto two of them, as they walked, on their way into the country.
(Mark 16:14)	¹⁴ And afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them that had seen him after he was risen.
(Luke	¹⁵ And it came to pass, while they communed and questioned together, that Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

24:15)	
(Luke 24:36)	³⁶ And as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, ^[a] and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.
(John 20:14)	¹⁴ When she had thus said, she turned herself back, and beholdeth Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.
(John 20:19)	¹⁹ When therefore it was evening, on that day, the first <i>day</i> of the week, and when the doors were shut where the disciples were, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.
(John 20:26)	²⁶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.
(John 21:1)	21 After these things Jesus manifested himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and he manifested <i>himself</i> on this wise.

Who Worshipped Jesus when he Appeared after Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:9)	⁹ And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and ^[a] worshipped him.
(Matthew 28:16-17)	¹⁶ But the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷ And when they saw him, they ^[a] worshipped <i>him</i> ; but some doubted.
(Luke 24:51-52)	⁵¹ And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he parted from them, ^[a] and was carried up into heaven. ⁵² And they ^[b] worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy

Was Jesus Touched after Resurrection? Who Touched him?

(Matthew 28:9)	⁹ And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and ^[a] worshipped him.
(John	¹⁷ Jesus saith to her, ^[a] Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto the Father: but go unto my brethren, and say to them, I ascend unto my Father and your Father, and my God and

20:17)	your God.
(John 20:27-28)	²⁷ Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and see my hands; and reach <i>hither</i> thy hand, and put it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. ²⁸ Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

Did the Disciples Believe Jesus' Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:16-17)	¹⁶ But the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷ And when they saw him, they ^[a] worshipped <i>him</i> ; but some doubted.
(Mark 16:14)	¹⁴ And afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them that had seen him after he was risen.
(Luke 24:39-43)	³⁹ See my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. ⁴⁰ ^[a] And when he had said this, he showed them his hands and his feet. ⁴¹ And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish ^[b] . ⁴³ And he took it, and ate before them.

In Whose Name Should Baptization Take Place?

(Matthew 28:19)	¹⁹ Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit:
(Acts 2:38)	³⁸ And Peter <i>said</i> unto them, Repent ye, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ unto the remission of your sins; and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.
(Acts 19:5)	⁵ And when they heard this, they were baptized into the name of the Lord Jesus.

What were Jesus' Last Words after his Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:18-20)	¹⁸ And Jesus came to them and spake unto them, saying, All authority hath been given unto me in heaven and on earth. ¹⁹ Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit: ²⁰ teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I commanded you: and lo, I am with you ^[a] always, even unto ^[b] the end of the world.
(Mark 16:14-20)	¹⁴ And afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them that had seen him after he was risen. ¹⁵ And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and

	<p>preach the ^[a]gospel to the whole creation. ¹⁶He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that disbelieveth shall be condemned. ¹⁷And these signs shall accompany them that believe: in my name shall they cast out demons; they shall speak with ^[b]new tongues; ¹⁸they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall in no wise hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.</p> <p>¹⁹So then the Lord Jesus, after he had spoken unto them, was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God. ²⁰And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word by the signs that followed. Amen.</p>
(Luke 24:36-53)	<p>³⁶And as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, ^[a]and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you. ³⁷But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they beheld a spirit. ³⁸And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do questionings arise in your heart? ³⁹See my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. ⁴⁰^[b]And when he had said this, he showed them his hands and his feet. ⁴¹And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴²And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish^[c]. ⁴³And he took it, and ate before them.</p> <p>⁴⁴And he said unto them, These are my words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must needs be fulfilled, which are written in the law of Moses, and the prophets, and the psalms, concerning me. ⁴⁵Then opened he their mind, that they might understand the scriptures; ⁴⁶and he said unto them, Thus it is written, that the Christ should suffer, and rise again from the dead the third day; ⁴⁷and that repentance ^[d]and remission of sins should be preached in his name unto all the ^[e]nations, beginning from</p>

	<p>Jerusalem. ⁴⁸Ye are witnesses of these things. ⁴⁹And behold, I send forth the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city, until ye be clothed with power from on high.</p> <p>⁵⁰And he led them out until <i>they were</i> over against Bethany: and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. ⁵¹And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he parted from them, ^[a]and was carried up into heaven. ⁵²And they ^[a]worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: ⁵³and were continually in the temple, blessing God.</p>
(John 21:21-22)	<p>²¹Peter therefore seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, ^[a]and what shall this man do? ²²Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what <i>is that</i> to thee? follow thou me.</p>

How did Women and Disciples React When They Knew about Jesus' Resurrection?

(Matthew 28:5-10)	<p>⁵And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye; for I know that ye seek Jesus, who hath been crucified. ⁶He is not here; for he is risen, even as he said. Come, see the place ^[a]where the Lord lay. ⁷And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He is risen from the dead; and lo, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. ⁸And they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring his disciples word. ⁹And behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and took hold of his feet, and ^[b]worshipped him. ¹⁰Then saith Jesus unto them, Fear not: go tell my brethren that they depart into Galilee, and there shall they see me.</p>
-------------------	---

(Mark 16:5-8)	<p>⁵And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and they were amazed. ⁶And he saith unto them, Be not amazed: ye seek Jesus, the Nazarene, who hath been crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him! ⁷But go, tell his disciples and Peter, He goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. ⁸And they went out, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any one; for they were afraid.</p>
(Luke 24:36-37)	<p>³⁶And as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, ^[a]and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you. ³⁷But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they beheld a spirit.</p>
(John 20:19-20)	<p>¹⁹When therefore it was evening, on that day, the first <i>day</i> of the week, and when the doors were shut where the disciples were, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i>unto you. ²⁰And when he had said this, he showed unto them his hands and his side. The disciples therefore were glad, when they saw the Lord.</p>

Did Jesus Send the Disciples to Baptize or not?

¹⁹Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit (Matthew 28:19)

¹⁷For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to ^[a]preach the gospel: not in wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void. (1 Corinthians 1:17)

Most Important Contradictions in Mark

When did Jesus Begin Preaching: before or after Imprisoning John the Baptist?

¹⁴Now after John was delivered up, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the ^[a]gospel of God (Mark 1:14)

²²After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. ²³And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there ^[a]was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. ²⁴For John was not yet cast into prison. (John 3:22-24)

Where did Peter and Andrew Live: in Capernaum or Bethsaida?

²¹And they go into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue and taught. ²²And they were astonished at his teaching: for he taught them as having authority, and not as the scribes. ²³And straightway there was in their

⁴⁴Now Philip was from Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter. (John 1:44)

synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, ²⁴saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Nazarene? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. ²⁵And Jesus rebuked ^[a]him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. ²⁶And the unclean spirit, ^[b]tearing him and crying with a loud voice, came out of him. ²⁷And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What is this? a new teaching! with authority he commandeth even the unclean spirits, and they obey him. ²⁸And the report of him went out straightway everywhere into all the region of Galilee round about.

²⁹And straightway, ^[c]when they were come out of the synagogue, they came into the house of Simon and Andrew, with ^[d]James and John. (Mark 1:21-29)

Where did Demons Beseech Jesus not to Send: outside the Country or into the Abyss?

¹⁰And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. ¹¹Now there was there on the mountain side a great herd of swine feeding. ¹²And they besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. (Mark 5:10-12)

³⁰And Jesus asked him, What is thy name? And he said, Legion; for many demons were entered into him. ³¹And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart into the abyss. ³²Now there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they entreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. And he gave them leave. (Luke 8:30-32)

Was All Authority Really Given to Jesus?

(Mark 6:4-5)

⁴And Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. ⁵And he could there do no ^[a]mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

(Matthew 20:23)

²³He saith unto them, My cup indeed ye shall drink: but to sit on my right hand, and on *my* left hand, is not mine to give; but *it is for them* for whom it hath been prepared of my Father.

(Mark

⁴⁰but to sit on my right hand or on *my* left hand is not mine to give; but *it is for them* for

10:40)	whom it hath been prepared.
(Matthew 28:18)	¹⁸ And Jesus came to them and spake unto them, saying, All authority hath been given unto me in heaven and on earth.
(John 3:35)	³⁵ The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

Was Jesus Transfigured Six or Eight Days after Foretelling his Second Coming?

¹And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There are some here of them that stand *by*, who shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God come with power.

²And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and ^[a]James, and John, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them; ³and his garments became glistening, exceeding white, so as no fuller on earth can whiten them. (Mark 9:1-3)

²⁷But I tell you of a truth, There are some of them that stand here, who shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

²⁸And it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, that he took with him Peter and John and James, and went up into the mountain to pray. ²⁹And as he was praying, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *became white and* dazzling. (Luke 9:27-29)

Was Jesus Enshrouded in Spices and Anointments? Who Brought them?

(Mark 15:46-47)	<p>⁴⁶And he bought a linen cloth, and taking him down, wound him in the linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb which had been hewn out of a rock; and he rolled a stone against the door of the tomb. ⁴⁷And Mary Magdalene and Mary the <i>mother</i> of Joses beheld where he was laid.</p>
(Mark 16:1-2)	<p>16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the <i>mother</i> of ^[a]James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. ²And very early on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun was risen.</p>
(Luke 23:53-56)	<p>⁵³And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and laid him in a tomb that was hewn in stone, where never man had yet lain. ⁵⁴And it was the day of the Preparation, and the sabbath ^[a]drew on. ⁵⁵And the women, who had come with him out of Galilee, followed after, and beheld the tomb, and how his body was laid. ⁵⁶And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments.</p> <p>And on the sabbath they rested according to the commandment.</p>
(Luke 24:1-2)	<p>¹But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. ²And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb.</p>
(John 19:38-40)	<p>³⁸And after these things Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked of Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave <i>him</i> leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. ³⁹And there came also</p>

	Nicodemus, he who at the first came to him by night, bringing a ^[a] mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds. ⁴⁰ So they took the body of Jesus, and bound it in linen cloths with the spices, as the custom of the Jews is to bury.
--	--

When did the Women Prepare Spices and Anointments: before or after the Sabbath?

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of ^[a]James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. (Mark 16:1)

⁵⁶And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments.

And on the sabbath they rested according to the commandment. (Luke 23: 56)

Who was the First to Enter Jesus' Tomb?

(Mark 16:1-5)

16 And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of ^[a]James, and Salome, bought spices, that they might come and anoint him. ²And very early on the first day of the week, they come to the tomb when the sun was risen. ³And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the tomb? ⁴and looking up, they see that the stone is rolled back: for it was exceeding great. ⁵And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, arrayed in a white robe; and

	they were amazed.
(Luke 24:1-3)	¹ But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared. ² And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb. ³ And they entered in, and found not the body ^[a] of the Lord Jesus.
(John 20:3-8)	³ Peter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and they went toward the tomb. ⁴ And they ran both together: and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb; ⁵ and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths lying; yet entered he not in. ⁶ Simon Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and entered into the tomb; and he beholdeth the linen cloths lying, ⁷ and the napkin, that was upon his head, not lying with the linen cloths, but rolled up in a place by itself. ⁸ Then entered in therefore the other disciple also, who came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed.

Did Jesus Ascend into Heaven the Day he was Crucified or Later?

(Mark 16:9-19)	⁹ ^[a] Now when he was risen early on the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom he had cast out seven demons... ¹⁹ So then the Lord Jesus, after he had spoken unto them, was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God.
(Luke	³⁹ And one of the malefactors that were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. ⁴⁰ But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not

23:39-43)	even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? ⁴¹ And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴² And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest ^[a] in thy kingdom. ⁴³ And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.
(Luke 24:1-51)	¹ But on the first day of the week, at early dawn, they came unto the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared... ⁵¹ And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he parted from them, ^[b] and was carried up into heaven.
(John 20:26)	²⁶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.

Most Important Contradictions in Luke

Who Causes People to Err: God or the Devil?

(Luke 8:12)	¹² And those by the way side are they that have heard; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word from their heart, that they may not believe and be saved.
(Mark 4:11-12)	¹¹ And he said unto them, Unto you is given the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all things are done in parables: ¹² that seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest haply they should turn again, and it should be forgiven them.
(2 Thessalonians 2:11-12)	¹¹ And for this cause God sendeth them a working of error, that they should believe a lie: ¹² that they all might be judged who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

Should One Love or Hate One's Brother?

(Luke 14:25-26)	²⁵ Now there went with him great multitudes: and he turned, and said unto them, ²⁶ If any man cometh unto me, and hateth not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.
-----------------	---

(1 John 3:15)	¹⁵ Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.
(1 John 4:20)	²⁰ If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, ^[a] cannot love God whom he hath not seen.

Did Satan Enter Judas before or during the Dinner?

³ And Satan entered into Judas who was called Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. (Luke 22:3)	²⁶ Jesus therefore answereth, He it is, for whom I shall dip the sop, and give it him. So when he had dipped the sop, he taketh and giveth it to Judas, <i>the son</i> of Simon Iscariot. ²⁷ And after the sop, then entered Satan into him. Jesus therefore saith unto him, What thou doest, do quickly. (John 13:26-27)
---	---

Did Jesus Eat with his Disciples after Resurrection? What did he Eat?

(Luke 24:30)	³⁰ And it came to pass, when he had sat down with them to meat, he took the ^[a] bread and blessed; and breaking <i>it</i> he gave to them.
(Luke 24:41-43)	⁴¹ And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish ^[a] . ⁴³ And he took it, and ate before them.
(John 21:8-14)	⁸ But the other disciples came in the little boat (for they were not far from the land, but about two hundred cubits off), dragging the net <i>full</i> of fishes. ⁹ So when they got out upon the land, they see ^[a] a fire of coals there, and ^[b] fish laid thereon, and ^[c] bread. ¹⁰ Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now taken. ¹¹ Simon Peter therefore went ^[d] up, and drew the net to land, full of great fishes, a hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, the net was not rent. ¹² Jesus saith unto them, Come <i>and</i> break your fast. And none of the disciples durst inquire of him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. ¹³ Jesus cometh, and taketh the ^[e] bread, and giveth them, and the fish likewise. ¹⁴ This is now the third time that Jesus was manifested to the disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

Did Jesus Go to Paradise before or after Resurrection?

³⁹And one of the malefactors that were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. ⁴⁰But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? ⁴¹And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴²And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest ^[a]in thy kingdom. ⁴³And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise. (Luke 23:39-43)

¹⁷Jesus saith to her, ^[a]Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto the Father: but go unto my brethren, and say to them, I ascend unto my Father and your Father, and my God and your God. (John 20:17)

Most Important Contradictions in John

Is Jesus the Only Son of God?

<p>(John 1:14-18)</p>	<p>¹⁴And the Word became flesh, and ^[a]dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, glory as of ^[b]the only begotten from the Father), full of grace and truth. ¹⁵John beareth witness of him, and crieth, saying, ^[c]This was he of whom I said, He that cometh after me is become before me: for he was ^[d]before me. ¹⁶For of his fulness we all received, and ^[e]grace for grace. ¹⁷For the law was given through Moses; grace and truth came through Jesus Christ. ¹⁸No man hath seen God at any time; ^[f]the only begotten Son, who is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared <i>him</i>.</p>
<p>(Genesis 6:1-4)</p>	<p>6 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the ground, and daughters were born unto them, ²that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all that they chose. ³And Jehovah said, My Spirit shall not ^[a]strive with man for ever, ^[b]for that he also is flesh: ^[c]yet shall his days be a hundred and twenty years. ⁴The ^[d]Nephilim were in the earth in those days, and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same were the mighty men that were of old, the men of renown.</p>
<p>(Exodus 4:22-23)</p>	<p>²²And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith Jehovah, Israel is my son, my first-born: ²³and I have said unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me; and thou hast refused to let him go: behold, I will slay thy son, thy first-born.</p>

Did Jesus Rise or was Raised from the Dead? Who Raised him?

(John 2:22)	²² When therefore he was raised from the dead, his disciples remembered that he spake this; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.
(Acts 2:23-24)	²³ him, being delivered up by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye by the hand of ^[a] lawless men did crucify and slay: ²⁴ whom God raised up, having loosed the pangs of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.
(Romans 8:11)	¹¹ But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwelleth in you, he that raised up Christ Jesus from the dead shall give life also to your mortal bodies ^[a] through his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

Was the Son Sent to Judge the World?

(John 3:17)	¹⁷ For God sent not the Son into the world to judge the world; but that the world should be saved through him.
(John 12:47)	⁴⁷ And if any man hear my sayings, and keep them not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

(John 8:15)	¹⁵ Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.
(John 5:22)	²² For neither doth the Father judge any man, but he hath given all judgment unto the Son;
(John 5:27)	²⁷ and he gave him authority to execute judgment, because he is a son of man.

Did Jesus Baptize at Judaea?

²²After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. ²³And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there ^[a]was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. ²⁴For John was not yet cast into prison. ²⁵There arose therefore a questioning on the part of John's disciples with a Jew about purifying. ²⁶And they came unto John, and said to him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond the Jordan, to whom thou hast borne witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him. (John 3:22-26)

4 When therefore the Lord knew that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus was making and baptizing more disciples than John ²(although Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples), ³he left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee. (John 4:1-3)

Will the Father Judge?

²²For neither doth the Father judge any man, but he hath given all judgment unto the Son (John 5:22)

¹⁷And if ye call on him as Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to each man's work, pass the time of your sojourning in fear (1 Peter 1:17)

Will the Believers be Judged?

(John 5:24)

²⁴Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth him that sent me, hath eternal life, and cometh not into judgment, but hath passed out of death into life.

(Romans 5:18)

¹⁸So then as through one trespass *the judgment came* unto all men to condemnation; even so through one act of righteousness *the free gift came* unto all men to justification of life.

(Matthew 12:36-37)

³⁶And I say unto you, that every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. ³⁷For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

(2 Corinthians)

¹⁰For we must all be made manifest before the judgment-seat of Christ; that each one may receive the things *done* ^[a]in the body, according to what he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

5:10)

Is Jesus' Witness True?

³¹If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. (John 5:31)

¹⁴Jesus answered and said unto them, Even if I bear witness of myself, my witness is true; for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye know not whence I come, or whither I go. (John 8:14)

Is Jesus Equal to the Father?

²⁹^[a]My Father, who hath given *them* unto me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch ^[b]*them* out of the Father's hand. ³⁰I and the Father are one. (John 10:29-30)

²⁸Ye heard how I said to you, I go away, and I come unto you. If ye loved me, ye would have rejoiced, because I go unto the Father: for the Father is greater than I. (John 14:28)

Who will Send the Holy Spirit: the Father or the Son?

(John
14:16-17)

¹⁶And I will ^[a]pray the Father, and he shall give you another ^[b]Comforter, that he may be with you for ever, ¹⁷*even* the Spirit of truth: whom the world cannot receive; for it beholdeth him not, neither knoweth him: ye know him; for he abideth with you, and shall

	be in you.
(John 14:26)	²⁶ But the ^[a] Comforter, <i>even</i> the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said unto you.
(John 15:26)	²⁶ But when the ^[a] Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, <i>even</i> the Spirit of truth, which ^[b] proceedeth from the Father, he shall bear witness of me

Who is Greater?

(John 14:28)	²⁸ Ye heard how I said to you, I go away, and I come unto you. If ye loved me, ye would have rejoiced, because I go unto the Father: for the Father is greater than I.
(John 10:29)	²⁹ ^[a] My Father, who hath given <i>them</i> unto me, is greater than all; and no one is able to snatch ^[b] <i>them</i> out of the Father's hand.
(John 15:20)	²⁰ Remember the word that I said unto you, A ^[a] servant is not greater than his lord.
(John	¹⁶ Verily, verily, I say unto you, A ^[a] servant is not greater than his lord; neither ^[b] one that is sent greater than he that sent him.

13:16)	
(Matthew 11:11)	¹¹ Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not arisen a greater than John the Baptist: yet he that is ^[a] but little in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.
(Matthew 12:41-42)	⁴¹ The men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and behold, ^[a] a greater than Jonah is here. ⁴² The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, ^[b] a greater than Solomon is here.
(Matthew 18:1-4)	18 In that hour came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who then is ^[a] greatest in the kingdom of heaven? ² And he called to him a little child, and set him in the midst of them, ³ and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye turn, and become as little children, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven. ⁴ Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is the ^[b] greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

When did the Holy Spirit Come: before or after Jesus' Resurrection?

(John 16:7)	⁷ Nevertheless I tell you the truth: It is expedient for you that I go away; for if I go not away, the ^[a] Comforter will not come unto you; but if I go, I will send him unto you.
-------------	---

(John 7:37-39)	<p>³⁷Now on the last day, the great <i>day</i> of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink. ³⁸He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, ^[a]from within him shall flow rivers of living water. ³⁹But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believed on him were to receive: ^[b]for the Spirit was not yet <i>given</i>; because Jesus was not yet glorified.</p>
(Acts 1:1-3)	<p>1 The ^[a]former treatise I made, O Theophilus, concerning all that Jesus began both to do and to teach, ²until the day in which he was received up, after that he had given commandment through the Holy Spirit unto the apostles whom he had chosen: ³to whom he also ^[b]showed himself alive after his passion by many proofs, appearing unto them by the space of forty days, and speaking the things concerning the kingdom of God</p>
(Luke 11:13)	<p>¹³If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall <i>your</i> heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?</p>
(Luke 2:25)	<p>²⁵And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and this man was righteous and devout, looking for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit was upon him.</p>

Is Jesus Omniscient?

<p>³²But of that day or that hour knoweth no one, not even the angels in heaven, neither the Son, but the</p>	<p>³⁰Now know we that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. ³¹Jesus</p>
--	--

<p>Father. (Mark 13:32)</p>	<p>answered them, Do ye now believe? ³²Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. (John 16:30-32)</p>
-----------------------------	---

<h2 style="text-align: center;">Did Jesus Speak Anything in Secret?</h2>	
<p>¹⁰And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? ¹¹And he answered and said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. (Matthew 13:10-11)</p>	<p>²⁰Jesus answered him, I have spoken openly to the world; I ever taught in ^[a]synagogues, and in the temple, where all the Jews come together; and in secret spake I nothing. (John 18:20)</p>

<h2 style="text-align: center;">How Many Disciples Saw Jesus after Resurrection?</h2>	
<p>(John 20:24)</p>	<p>²⁴But Thomas, one of the twelve, called ^[a]Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.</p>
<p>(Matthew 28:16-17)</p>	<p>¹⁶But the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷And when they saw him, they ^[a]worshipped <i>him</i>; but some doubted.</p>

(1 Corinthians 15:3-5)	³ For I delivered unto you first of all that which also I received: that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; ⁴ and that he was buried; and that he hath been raised on the third day according to the scriptures; ⁵ and that he appeared to Cephas; then to the twelve;
------------------------------	--

Is Jesus God?	
²⁸ Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. ²⁹ Jesus saith unto him, Because thou hast seen me, ^[a] thou hast believed: blessed <i>are</i> they that have not seen, and <i>yet</i> have believed. (John 20:28-29)	²² Ye men of Israel, hear these words: Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God unto you by ^[a] mighty works and wonders and signs which God did by him in the midst of you, even as ye yourselves know (Acts 2:22)

Most Important Contradictions in Acts

What did Judas Do with the Blood Price?

³Then Judas, who ^[a]betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, ⁴saying, I have sinned in that I ^[b]betrayed ^[c]innocent blood. But they said, What is that to us? see thou *to it*. ⁵And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed; and he went away and hanged himself. (Matthew 27:3-5)

¹⁸(Now this man obtained a field with the reward of his iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. (Acts 1:18)

Was Saul Told of What he had to do in Damascus?

(Acts 9:6)	⁶ but rise, and enter into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.
(Acts 22:10)	¹⁰ And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.
(Acts 26:15-	¹⁵ And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. ¹⁶ But arise, and stand upon thy feet: for to this end have I appeared unto thee,

18)	to appoint thee a minister and a witness both of the things ^[a] wherein thou hast seen me, and of the things wherein I will appear unto thee; ¹⁷ delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom I send thee, ¹⁸ to open their eyes, ^[b] that they may turn from darkness to light and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive remission of sins and an inheritance among them that are sanctified by faith in me.
-----	--

Did the Co-passengers Hear Jesus' Voice?

⁵And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And he *said*, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: ⁶but rise, and enter into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. ⁷And the men that journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing the ^[a]voice, but beholding no man. ⁸And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw nothing; and they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. ⁹And he was three days without sight, and did neither eat nor drink. (Acts 9:5-9)

⁸And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. ⁹And they that were with me beheld indeed the light, but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. (Acts 22:8-9)

Did the Co-passengers Stand or Fall on the Ground with Saul?

⁷And the men that journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing the ^[a]voice, but beholding no man. (Acts 9:7)

¹⁴And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice saying unto me in the Hebrew language, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against ^[a]the goad. (Acts 26:14)

Did Paul See Jesus on the Way to Damascus?

(Acts 9:7-8)

⁷And the men that journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing the ^[a]voice, but beholding no man. ⁸And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw nothing; and they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.

(1
Corinthians
9:1)

9 Am I not free? am I not an apostle? have I not seen Jesus our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

(1
Corinthians
15:7-8)

⁷then he appeared to ^[a]James; then to all the apostles; ⁸and last of all, as to the *child* untimely born, he appeared to me also.

Did Paul Visit the Disciples in his Visit to Jerusalem?

²⁶And when he was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: and they were all afraid of him, not believing that he was a disciple. ²⁷But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how at Damascus he had preached boldly in the name of Jesus. (Acts 9:26-27)

¹⁸Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to ^avisit Cephas, and tarried with him fifteen days. ¹⁹But other of the apostles saw I none, ^bsave ^cJames the Lord's brother. (Galatians 1:18-19)

Does God Show Favoritism?

(Acts 10:34-36)	³⁴ Peter began to speak: "Now I truly understand that God doesn't show favoritism, ³⁵ but in every nation the person who fears him and does what is right is acceptable to him. ³⁶ He sent the message to the Israelites, proclaiming the good news of peace through Jesus Christ—he is Lord of all.
(Romans 2:11)	¹¹ For there is no favoritism with God.
(Romans	¹⁰ And not only so; but Rebecca also having conceived by one, <i>even</i> by our father Isaac— ¹¹ <i>for the children</i> being not yet born, neither having done anything good or bad, that the

9:10-13)	purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth, ¹² it was said unto her, ^[a] The elder shall serve the younger. ¹³ Even as it is written, ^[b] Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated.
----------	---

May the Offerings Sacrificed to Idols be Eaten?

<p>²⁸For it seemed good to the Holy Spirit, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things: ²⁹that ye abstain from things sacrificed to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication; from which if ye keep yourselves, it shall be well with you. Fare ye well. (Acts 15:28-29)</p>	<p>⁷Howbeit there is not in all men that knowledge: but some, being used until now to the idol, eat as <i>of</i> a thing sacrificed to an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled. ⁸But food will not ^[a]commend us to God: neither, if we eat not, ^[b]are we the worse; nor, if we eat, ^[c]are we the better. (1 Corinthians 8:7-8)</p>
--	--

Most Important Contradictions in Romans

Will the Doers of the Law be Justified?

(Romans 2:13)	¹³ for not the hearers of the law are ^[a] just before God, but the doers of the law shall be ^[b] justified
(Romans 3:20)	²⁰ because ^[a] by ^[b] the works of the law shall no flesh be ^[c] justified in his sight; for ^[d] through the law <i>cometh</i> the knowledge of sin.
(Galatians 2:21)	²¹ I do not make void the grace of God: for if righteousness is through the law, then Christ died for nought.

Is Sin Attributable to Law or the Lack of Law?

¹² For as many as ^[a] have sinned without the law shall also perish without the law: and as many as ^[b] have sinned under the law shall be judged by the law; ¹³ for not the hearers of the law are ^[c] just before God, but the doers of the law shall be ^[d] justified; (Romans 2:12-13)	¹⁵ for the law worketh wrath; but where there is no law, neither is there transgression. (Romans 4:15)
--	---

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Corinthians & 2 Corinthians

Does God Like Foolishness?

¹⁸For the word of the cross is to them that ^[a]perish foolishness; but unto us who ^[b]are saved it is the power of God. ¹⁹For it is written,

^[c]I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought.

²⁰Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this ^[d]world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of the world? ²¹For seeing that in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom knew not God, it was God's good pleasure through the foolishness of the ^[e]preaching to save them that believe. ²²Seeing that Jews ask for signs, and Greeks seek after wisdom: ²³but we preach ^[f]Christ crucified, unto Jews a stumblingblock, and unto Gentiles foolishness; ²⁴but unto ^[g]them that are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of

¹⁵Look therefore carefully how ye walk, not as unwise, but as wise; ¹⁶^[a]redeeming the time, because the days are evil. ¹⁷Wherefore be ye not foolish, but understand what the will of the Lord is.

(Ephesians 5:15-17)

God, and the wisdom of God. ²⁵Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. (1 Corinthians 1:18-25)

Will Robbers Inherit the Kingdom?

(1 Corinthians 6:9-10)	⁹ Or know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with men, ¹⁰ nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.
(Luke 23:41-43)	⁴¹ And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. ⁴² And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest ^[a] in thy kingdom. ⁴³ And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.
(Mark 15:27)	²⁷ And with him they crucify two robbers; one on his right hand, and one on his left. ^[a]

Is the Bible Wholly from God?

(1 Corinthians 7:12)	¹² But to the rest say I, not the Lord: If any brother hath an unbelieving wife, and she is content to dwell with him, let him not leave her.
(1 Corinthians 7:25)	²⁵ Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: but I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be trustworthy.
(2 Timothy 3:16)	¹⁶ ^[a] Every scripture inspired of God <i>is</i> also profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for ^[b] instruction which is in righteousness

Is it Ok to Marry Non-believers?

<p>¹²But to the rest say I, not the Lord: If any brother hath an unbelieving wife, and she is content to dwell with him, let him not leave her. ¹³And the woman that hath an unbelieving husband, and he is content to dwell with her, let her not leave her husband. ¹⁴For the unbelieving husband is sanctified in the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified in</p>	<p>¹⁴Be not unequally yoked with unbelievers: for what fellowship have righteousness and iniquity? or what communion hath light with darkness? ¹⁵And what concord hath Christ with ^[a]Belial? or what portion hath a believer with an unbeliever? ¹⁶And what agreement hath a ^[b]temple of God with idols? for we are a ^[c]temple of the living God; even as God</p>
---	--

<p>the brother: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. (1 Corinthians 7:12-14)</p>	<p>said, ^[d]I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. ¹⁷Wherefore</p> <p>^[e]Come ye out from among them, and be ye separate,</p> <p>saith the Lord,</p> <p>And touch no unclean thing;</p> <p>And I will receive you (2 Corinthians 6:14-17)</p>
---	---

Did Paul Seek the Favor of Men or not?

<p>³³even as I also please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the <i>profit</i> of the many, that they may be saved. (1 Corinthians 10:33)</p>	<p>¹⁰For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? or am I striving to please men? if I were still pleasing men, I should not be a ^[a]servant of Christ.</p> <p>(Galatians 1:10)</p>
--	--

Did Paul Catch People with Guile?

<p>¹⁶But be it so, I did not myself burden you; but, being crafty, I caught you with guile. (2 Corinthians 12:16)</p>	<p>³For our exhortation <i>is</i> not of error, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile (1 Thessalonians 2:3)</p>
--	---

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Timothy & 2 Timothy

Should we Make Supplications for all People or not?

(1 Timothy 2:1)	2 I exhort therefore, first of all, ^[a] that supplications, prayers, intercessions, thanksgivings, be made for all men
(Jeremiah 7:16)	¹⁶ Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me; for I will not hear thee.
(Jeremiah 11:14)	¹⁴ Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them; for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me because of their ^[a] trouble.

Was the Law Profitable or not?

¹⁶ ^[a] Every scripture inspired of God <i>is</i> also profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for ^[b] instruction which is in righteousness (2 Timothy 3:16)	¹⁸ For there is a disannulling of a foregoing commandment because of its weakness and unprofitableness ¹⁹ (for the law made nothing perfect), and a bringing in thereupon of a better
---	---

hope, through which we draw nigh unto God.

(Hebrews 7:18-19)

Most Important Contradictions in 1 Peter & 2 Peter

Should a Christian Answer a non-Christian?	
(1 Peter 3:15)	¹⁵ but sanctify in your hearts Christ as Lord: <i>being</i> ready always to give answer to every man that asketh you a reason concerning the hope that is in you, yet with meekness and fear
(Colossians 4:5-6)	⁵ Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, ^[a] redeeming the time. ⁶ Let your speech be always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer each one.
(2 John 1:7-11)	⁷ For many deceivers are gone forth into the world, <i>even</i> they that confess not that Jesus Christ cometh in the flesh. This is the deceiver and the antichrist. ⁸ Look to yourselves, that ye ^[a] lose not the things which ^[b] we have wrought, but that ye receive a full reward. ⁹ Whosoever ^[c] goeth onward and abideth not in the teaching of Christ, hath not God: he that abideth in the teaching, the same hath both the Father and the Son. ¹⁰ If any one cometh unto you, and bringeth not this teaching, receive him not into <i>your</i> house, and give him no greeting: ¹¹ for he that giveth him greeting partaketh in his evil works.

Was Lot Really Righteous?

(2 Peter
2:7-8)

⁷and delivered righteous Lot, sore distressed by the lascivious life of the wicked ⁸(for that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, ⁹vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* lawless deeds)

(Genesis
19:30-38)

³⁰And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. ³¹And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: ³²come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³³And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁴And it came to pass on the morrow, that the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³⁵And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁶Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. ³⁷And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. ³⁸And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

Most Important Contradictions in 1 John & 2 John

Is Everyone Believing in Incarnation One of God?	
(1 John 4:2)	² Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:
(1 John 4:15)	¹⁵ Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God abideth in him, and he in God.
(1 John 5:1)	5 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is begotten of God: and whosoever loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.
(Mark 1:23-24)	²³ And straightway there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, ²⁴ saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Nazarene? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.
(Mark 3:11)	¹¹ And the unclean spirits, whensoever they beheld him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

Most Important Contradictions in Revelation

Was All Grass Burnt up?

⁷And the first sounded, and there followed hail and fire, mingled with blood, and they were cast ^[a]upon the earth: and the third part of the earth was burnt up, and the third part of the trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up. (Revelation 8:7)

⁴And it was said unto them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree, but only such men as have not the seal of God on their foreheads. (Revelation 9:4)